

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE

= = = = =

Public Workshops Exploring  
Competition Issues in Agriculture

DAIRY WORKSHOP

A Dialogue on Competition Issues Facing Farmers in  
Today's Agricultural Marketplace  
University of Wisconsin-Madison  
Union Theater

= = = = =

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS

= = = = =

Date: Friday, June 25, 2010

Time: 8:45 o'clock a.m.

Reported by NANCY L. DELANEY

## I N D E X

1	
2	Opening Remarks
3	Keynote Roundtable Discussion
4	Before: The Honorable Tom Vilsack, Secretary of Agriculture, U.S. Department of Agriculture;
5	
6	The Honorable Christine Varney, Assistant Attorney General for Antitrust, U.S. Department of Justice;
7	
8	The Honorable Herb Kohl, Senator, United States Senate;
9	The Honorable Russell Feingold, Senator, United States Senate;
10	
11	The Honorable Tammy Baldwin, Congresswoman, United States House of Representatives;
12	The Honorable Jim Doyle, Governor, State of Wisconsin;
13	
14	The Honorable Rod Nilsestuen, Secretary of Agriculture, State of Wisconsin.
15	Farmer Presentation of Issues
16	Moderators: The Honorable Tom Vilsack, Secretary of Agriculture, U.S. Department of Agriculture;
17	
18	The Honorable Christine Varney, Assistant Attorney General for Antitrust, U.S. Department of Justice;
19	
20	Dairy Farmers: Jamie Bledsoe, Riverdale, California;
21	Joaquin Contente, Hanford, California; Joel Greeno, Kendall, Wisconsin;
22	Frances Horton, Hatch, New Mexico; Ed King, Schuylerville, New York;
23	Bill Rowell, Sheldon, Vermont; Christine Sukalski, Leroy, Minnesota;
24	Darin Von Ruden, Westby, Wisconsin.
25	

## 1 I N D E X (Continued)

## 2 Public Testimony

3 Moderated by: John Ferrell, Deputy  
 4 Undersecretary for Marketing and Regulatory  
 Programs, U.S. Department of Agriculture;  
 5 Mark Tobey, Special Counsel for Agriculture and  
 State Relations, Antitrust Division, U.S.  
 Department of Justice;

## 6 Panel I: Trends in the Dairy Industry

7 Moderated by: Josh Soven, Chief, Litigation I  
 8 Section, Antitrust Division, U.S. Department of  
 Justice;

9 Panelists: Peter Carstensen, Professor of Law,  
 10 University of Wisconsin;  
 Ron Cotterill, Professor of Agricultural and  
 11 Resource Economics, University of Connecticut;  
 Bob Cropp, Emeritus Professor of Agricultural  
 12 and Applied Economics, University of Wisconsin;  
 Jim Goodman, Organic Dairy Farmer, Wonewoc,  
 13 Wisconsin;  
 Jerrel Heatwole, Dairy Farmer, Greenwood,  
 14 Delaware;  
 Pete Kappelman, Chairman of the Board of  
 15 Directors, Land O' Lakes Cooperative;  
 Marcus Peperzak, Chief Executive Officer, Aurora  
 16 Organic Dairy.

## 17 Panel II: Market Consolidation

18 Moderated by: James MacDonald, Chief,  
 19 Agricultural Structure and Productivity Branch,  
 Economic Research Service;

20 Panelists: Calvin Covington, Retired Dairy  
 Industry Executive, King, North Carolina;  
 21 Brian Gould, Associate Professor, Department of  
 Agricultural and Applied Economics, University  
 22 of Wisconsin-Madison;  
 Louise Hemstead, Chief Operating Officer,  
 23 Organic Valley Cooperative;  
 Daniel Smith, Esq., former administrator,  
 24 Northeast Dairy Compact Commission;  
 John Wilson, Senior Vice President, Dairy  
 25 Farmers of America.

1 I N D E X (Continued)

2 Panel III: Market Transparency

3 Moderated by: Mark Tobey, Special Counsel for  
4 Agriculture and State Relations, Antitrust  
5 Division, U.S. Department of Justice;

6 Panelists: Stephen Obie, Director of  
7 Enforcement, Commodity Futures Trading  
8 Commission;  
9 Andy Pauline, Assistant Director, Government  
10 Accountability Office;  
11 Tanya Rushing, Dairy Farmer, Tylertown,  
12 Mississippi;  
13 Dennis Wolff, Partner, Versant Strategies, and  
14 former Pennsylvania Secretary of Agriculture;  
15 Robert Yonkers, Vice President and Chief  
16 Economist, International Dairy Foods  
17 Association.

18 Public Testimony

19 Moderated by: John Ferrell, Deputy  
20 Undersecretary for Marketing and Regulatory  
21 Programs, U.S. Department of Agriculture;  
22 Mark Tobey, Special Counsel for Agriculture and  
23 State Relations, Antitrust Division, U.S.  
24 Department of Justice;  
25 Josh Soven, Chief, Litigation I Section,  
Antitrust Division, U.S. Department of Justice;  
The Honorable Russell Feingold, Senator, United  
States Senate.

26 Closing Remarks

27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                                   MR. VILSACK: Good morning,  
2                   everyone. I'm Tom Vilsack, Secretary of  
3                   Agriculture and I want to thank all of you for  
4                   being here today, especially I want to thank  
5                   Chancellor Martin and the University of Wisconsin  
6                   for giving us this opportunity to have this  
7                   beautiful facility. Dean Molly Jahn, who was  
8                   formerly associated with the USDA, it's good to  
9                   see her back as the Dean of the College of  
10                  Agriculture and Life Sciences. I want to thank  
11                  the participants who obviously for those in  
12                  Wisconsin need very little, if any, introduction,  
13                  but I appreciate the senators being here, the  
14                  Governor and the Secretary of Agriculture.

15                                 I want to acknowledge the fact that  
16                  Attorney General Eric Holder would normally be  
17                  here, but for the death of a very close and dear  
18                  friend whose funeral is today. He sends his  
19                  regards and apologies, but we have Assistant  
20                  Attorney General Christine Varney here who I will  
21                  introduce in just a little bit. This is the third  
22                  of a series of five hearings that are being  
23                  conducted throughout the United States.

24                                 We started in Ankeny, Iowa  
25                  discussing seed issues and consolidation and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 competition in basic seed. We then traveled to  
2 Normal, Alabama, where we had an extensive  
3 conversation about poultry. We're here today to  
4 obviously talk about an issue that's  
5 extraordinarily important to Wisconsin and to the  
6 country and that's our dairy industry. We travel  
7 to Fort Collins, Colorado on August 27 to discuss  
8 in more detail livestock issues and these hearings  
9 will conclude on December 8 in Washington, D.C.  
10 where we'll look at the financial aspects of  
11 margins.

12 The reason we are here in  
13 connection with the dairy industry is that Senator  
14 Kohl and Senator Feingold have requested that  
15 given the significance of the dairy industry to  
16 the Wisconsin economy and given the importance  
17 that Wisconsin plays in the dairy industry  
18 generally, they felt that it was an appropriate  
19 place for us to have a hearing of this kind and  
20 the Governor was certainly supportive of that as  
21 well.

22 10 years ago, we had 111,000 dairy  
23 farms in the United States. Today, we only have  
24 65,000 farms. The revenues for the top 10  
25 processors have grown from 65 percent 10 years ago

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to 82 percent and the size of processing plants  
2 generally have increased by 70 percent. This is a  
3 set of statistics that we've seen in other aspects  
4 of agriculture which led to us conclude that we  
5 needed to begin giving a forum for the  
6 conversations that have been taking place in the  
7 countryside for some time in this country about  
8 precisely whether the playing field, the  
9 marketplace is as fair and balanced as it needs to  
10 be.

11 When we lose farming operations, it  
12 not only impacts that specific family, but it also  
13 has a significant impact on rural America. As  
14 I've traveled around the country last year during  
15 the rural tour and this year, I have a growing  
16 concern about the condition of rural America. It  
17 is a place of higher poverty than the rest of the  
18 United States. In fact, 90 percent of the  
19 persistent poverty counties in America are located  
20 in rural America. It is a place that is aging.  
21 It is a place that is losing population.

22 It is a place where there's a  
23 significant difference between per capita income  
24 of those who work and raise their families in  
25 rural America and those who work and raise their

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 families elsewhere. It is not only the source of  
2 our food and our fiber and our water, but it is  
3 also the source of the importance of the value  
4 system that this country depends on. Only one  
5 sixth of America's population lives in rural  
6 communities, but 45 percent of those who serve us  
7 in uniform, who are serving us bravely in  
8 Afghanistan and Iraq right now, come from rural  
9 America.

10 And so it's important for us to  
11 have these hearings and so that you know that we  
12 are listening and in fact acting following the  
13 seed discussions in Ankeny, we began a process at  
14 USDA to begin asking the question what happens  
15 when patents expire on seed technology and how can  
16 we create a generic seed industry that gives  
17 farmers a fair shake at getting the seed they need  
18 to plant their crops. Following the poultry  
19 hearings in Alabama, we announced significant  
20 revision to the GIPSA rules, leveling, in our  
21 view, the playing field.

22 It's now open for comment and we  
23 will be looking at those comments and hopefully  
24 finalizing those rules by the end of the year, the  
25 most significant change in those rules probably

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           since the Great Depression. And so we come today  
2           fully recognizing the struggles the dairy industry  
3           has experienced over the long haul and certainly  
4           over the last couple of years. We at USDA have  
5           been sensitive to the concerns of dairy  
6           producers. Have attempted to provide some degree  
7           of temporary help, but recognize that there needs  
8           to be a more permanent solution.

9                               For that reason, we put together  
10           the Dairy Council which has met twice already in  
11           Washington, D.C. and will continue its  
12           deliberations and discussions through this year to  
13           try to determine how we might reach a consensus  
14           position among dairy producers as to what we can  
15           do to insure greater price stability and greater  
16           prosperity for those who are in the industry.

17                              I want to say one thing before I  
18           turn it over to Assistant Attorney General Varney  
19           and that is, I want to be clear about what these  
20           hearings are not. There's been some concern that  
21           these hearings are focused on doing damage to the  
22           important work that cooperatives do throughout the  
23           United States and particularly in agriculture.  
24           That is certainly not the case. We recognize the  
25           important role that cooperatives play in giving

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farmers the capacity to come together in order to  
2 have some more balance and fairness in the  
3 marketplace and we expect and anticipate that  
4 we'll continue to be supportive of cooperative  
5 efforts throughout the United States.

6 With that, I want to explain just  
7 briefly the process that we'll follow today. I'm  
8 going to turn it over to the Assistant Attorney  
9 General for her comments. That will be followed  
10 by welcoming comments from Governor Doyle who  
11 because of his schedule will have to leave after  
12 those comments. Then I'll basically direct a  
13 general question and start with Senator Kohl. I  
14 want you to know, Governor, you put me on the spot  
15 here. Now, as a former governor, I love  
16 governors, but these guys are in charge of my  
17 budget and Senator Kohl is really in charge of my  
18 budget.

19 So you know, you put me on the spot  
20 asking to go first, so Senator, I hope you  
21 don't -- Mr. Chairman, I hope you don't take that  
22 against me in the budget. It's his fault, not  
23 mine. We will follow that conversation with the  
24 political leaders who are here today with an  
25 opportunity for a number of farmers from across

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the country to visit with us, but during the  
2 course of this hearing today, we will give as best  
3 we can everyone an opportunity to comment and  
4 participate. We are here very much to listen.

5 With that, I want to turn it over  
6 to the Assistant Attorney General who has been at  
7 every single one of these hearings and has been  
8 engaged and involved very much in this listening  
9 opportunity. The Assistant Attorney General comes  
10 with a broad degree of experience in the private  
11 sector and one of Washington's leading law firms  
12 where she was engaged and involved in antitrust  
13 litigation and review for about a decade.

14 Prior to that, she served as a  
15 commissioner on the Federal Trade Commission with  
16 obviously a keen eye towards competition and a  
17 fair marketplace and prior to that, she served in  
18 the Clinton administration in cabinet affairs, so  
19 she has a broad array of interests and has been a  
20 good partner in these hearings. So with that I'll  
21 turn it over to Christine Varney.

22 MS. VARNEY: Thank you very much,  
23 Secretary. It's a great pleasure to be here  
24 today. Dairy farming has been vital to America  
25 since before there was an antitrust vision and we

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           are -- division and we are here to learn about  
2           what is going on in this industry from you, those  
3           who have worked on dairy farms and in the  
4           industry.  As importantly, I am here to learn how  
5           DOJ, working with the USDA, can improve  
6           competition in the dairy industry.

7                           I am disappointed, of course, that  
8           Attorney General Holder could not join us, but not  
9           as disappointed as the Attorney General himself.  
10          He asked me to convey his most sincere regrets  
11          that he could not be here personally to thank you  
12          all, both for welcoming us to America's Dairyland  
13          and for sharing your knowledge with us about the  
14          important issues confronting the dairy industry.  
15          As the Secretary said, unfortunately, a close  
16          friend of his passed away this week and the  
17          funeral is being held today.  He would surely be  
18          here otherwise.

19                          I know how important a priority  
20          these workshops have been for General Holder and  
21          how much he values hearing from and learning from  
22          the people on the ground, the people who live  
23          daily with the market forces that we have  
24          assembled these workshops to better understand.

25          It is clear, of course, why he values these

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 workshops so much. In our prior sessions, we have  
2 heard personally from so many farmers struggling  
3 to maintain a way of life that their family and  
4 this nation has known for generations.

5 American agriculture provides the  
6 livelihood for an enormous portion of the work  
7 force and sustenance for the rest of us. For us,  
8 the experience and insights of those of you who  
9 work tremendously hard to make a living in these  
10 fields are crucial not only to keep this great  
11 nation healthy and strong, but to help us at the  
12 Department of Justice get our job right. As the  
13 Secretary said, this is the third session of these  
14 joint workshops and from our perspective, they are  
15 a major success and an important example of  
16 government collaboration.

17 We have been working closely with  
18 the Department of Agriculture and based on what  
19 we've heard at prior workshops, we've formed a  
20 task force to examine how we can better work  
21 together to promote healthy competition in all  
22 agriculture sectors. One focus of this working  
23 group will be to review the enforcement of the  
24 Packers and Stockyard Act, one of this Nation's  
25 essential and historic competition laws. We have

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           been gathering information, building more time in  
2           each session to hear from farmers about the issues  
3           and industry dynamics that affect them the most.

4                           This is leading to more fruitful  
5           understanding and more successful cooperation  
6           between our agencies than historically has ever  
7           occurred. Today is a particular highlight for  
8           us. Our discussion and panels will focus on  
9           bringing together officials not only from the  
10          Department of Justice and Agriculture, but from  
11          Congress, the Commodity Futures Trading Commission  
12          and the states, all of whom have a strong interest  
13          in insuring the competitiveness of the dairy  
14          markets.

15                           These diverse panels of farmers,  
16          academic and industry representatives will be  
17          discussing the important trends affecting the  
18          industry, the prevalence and increase in  
19          concentration in the market for raw milk and  
20          issues surrounding the way in which prices to  
21          dairy farmers are set. We expect that what we  
22          learn today will help us immeasurably as we  
23          consider the ways in which government can help to  
24          insure efficiency and competition in dairy markets  
25          with low prices to consumers, from school children

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to family pizza shops with a fair return to those  
2 who run our nation's dairy farms.

3 We have taken some important steps  
4 to protect consumers from undo consolidation in  
5 the dairy industry. In January, we at the  
6 Department of Justice filed a lawsuit against Dean  
7 Foods, alleging that it had violated the antitrust  
8 laws in its acquisition of Foremost Farms. As we  
9 said in our complaint, we believe the transaction  
10 will lead to higher milk prices for both school  
11 children and everyday fluid milk consumers here in  
12 Wisconsin, as well as Michigan and Illinois.

13 I have traveled with Senators  
14 Leahy, Sanders and Schumer to Vermont and to New  
15 York to speak with dairy farmers and we are  
16 keeping a watchful eye on this industry, mindful  
17 of the various comments we have heard. We know  
18 that dairy farmers are concerned about a lack of  
19 choices for buyers and about the way their milk is  
20 priced, as well as a year of dispiriting returns  
21 for their labors. It is my hope that today's  
22 conversation will allow us to bring attention and  
23 clarity to these issues and help us think hard  
24 about the role the Department of Justice can play  
25 with the Department of Agriculture in promoting

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 and protecting the health and competitiveness of  
2 America's dairy farms.

3 Let me just say on a personal note,  
4 you have no better champions in Washington than  
5 Senator Kohl and Senator Feingold. Every time I  
6 see them, they want to know what I'm doing about  
7 dairy, so they keep the pressure on and I'm doing  
8 my best to live up to it.

9 MR. VILSACK: Thank you very much.  
10 I want to take this opportunity to just briefly  
11 introduce the Governor. Obviously, he's no  
12 stranger to Madison. He's a native of Madison and  
13 elected to this position as Governor of Wisconsin  
14 in 2002 and reelected in 2006. Prior to that, he  
15 served as Wisconsin's Attorney General. To me,  
16 Jim Doyle is a friend. He is someone who  
17 passionately cares about the economy of Wisconsin  
18 and is constantly talking to me about ways in  
19 which the USDA can use its rural development  
20 resources to provide expanded job opportunities.

21 He has been very proud of the work  
22 that's been done in Wisconsin on energy issues and  
23 has positioned Wisconsin to be a national leader  
24 in this energy revolution that we are seeing in  
25 this country. So it's my pleasure to turn the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 podium over to my good friend Governor Doyle.

2 MR. DOYLE: Well, good morning,  
3 everyone. I really, truly want to thank the  
4 Secretary for being here today. I believe this is  
5 his third trip to Wisconsin and he has come here  
6 to listen carefully every time, particularly in  
7 the last year when our dairy farmers were facing  
8 some of the most difficult economic circumstances  
9 that they have faced in many, many years and I  
10 want to extend my deep appreciation to the  
11 Secretary. He came here and listened and I will  
12 tell you, he pulled every lever available to him  
13 to help the dairy industry during that very, very  
14 difficult time, of which we're not out of yet,  
15 although things are a little bit better, but we're  
16 not out of and I deeply thank the Secretary for  
17 what he has done.

18 I also really want to welcome Chris  
19 Varney here. I've known her for many years in my  
20 days as Attorney General. She has a tremendous  
21 national reputation in antitrust, somebody who  
22 understands markets, somebody who fights for  
23 consumers and somebody who I know will listen  
24 carefully and take to heart the comments that are  
25 made here today. We have the two greatest dairy

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 senators in the country and they are both here  
2 with us today, who have fought tirelessly for  
3 dairy, the dairy industry in this country, which  
4 of course affects Wisconsin in many ways and so to  
5 Senators Kohl and Feingold, I thank them.

6 I can't tell you the number of  
7 times I've called on each of them with issues that  
8 have come up in this state and as they relate to  
9 all things, but certainly as they relate to dairy,  
10 they have been with us every step of the way. Rod  
11 Nilsestuen will participate today and Rod, I think  
12 most people recognize in seven and a half years  
13 has been an extraordinary Secretary of Agriculture  
14 here in Wisconsin and in many ways, Rod has had a  
15 vision that we have been able to carry out  
16 together that has strengthened and built the dairy  
17 industry in Wisconsin.

18 You know, there's probably no area  
19 of our economy in which the interplay between the  
20 Federal government and State government and  
21 Federal policy and State policy is more  
22 intertwined than it is in dairy. We are obviously  
23 a state that benefits from a great dairy  
24 industry. Mr. Secretary, the agriculture and  
25 dairy, but the back bone is dairy in Wisconsin, is

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 a \$60 billion a year industry in Wisconsin. One  
2 out of ten employees, workers in this state are  
3 employed in some way in the agricultural and  
4 particularly the dairy industry. So it is  
5 critical for us to have a strong and growing dairy  
6 economy.

7 I'm very proud, you'll hear, I  
8 think, today from a number of people, we've done  
9 some really great things in the last seven and a  
10 half years. When I came in, our milk production  
11 had been falling for 20 plus years. California's  
12 had been growing and they had surpassed us in milk  
13 production. Everybody told us that California,  
14 given where the vectors were going, was soon going  
15 to pass us in cheese production, which was  
16 something that we all decided in the dairy world  
17 and agricultural community in Wisconsin we weren't  
18 going to allow to happen.

19 So with the use of dairy  
20 modernization tax credits, we have spurred the  
21 investment of over a half a billion dollars in our  
22 dairies in this state. With the added processing  
23 tax credits that have been provided as well, we  
24 now have spurred the investment of over \$2.2  
25 billion in farm operations and processing firms in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           this state. What that has done is turned around  
2           dramatically our milk production, where we are now  
3           on the rise. California is on the decline. We  
4           hope that those vectors will pass soon, but even  
5           more importantly, the great threat to us that's  
6           supposedly California was going to overtake us in  
7           cheese not only didn't happen, but our cheese  
8           production has stepped up dramatically while  
9           California's has run into a few issues and is  
10          going in the other direction.

11                           And I wouldn't say we are safely  
12          secure as the cheese making capital of the country  
13          and of the world, but we are solidly there and  
14          moving in the right direction, but we have some  
15          very big challenges as well. Obviously,  
16          protecting our great farmland is critically  
17          important and the Secretary, I know, cares deeply  
18          about the rural economy, as his comments have  
19          mentioned, and part of that is making sure we have  
20          a strong rural economy.

21                           There's so many pieces to it, but  
22          it's to make sure that there is good farmland in  
23          our rural areas. And we have in the last year  
24          significantly modernized our farm protection,  
25          farmland protection programs in this state, taken

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           some old, outdated programs and consolidated and  
2           moved them in a way to really help people be able  
3           to stay on the farms and be able to -- to be able  
4           to use that farmland for what God gave it to us  
5           for, which is to farm.

6                                 We have also worked hard at regulatory  
reform and with  
7           the work of many people in this room, we passed major  
8           citing reform legislation that has allowed our dairy  
9           farms to be able to grow and expand and we understand,  
10          and, again, thank the Secretary for all the work he's  
11          done, that one of our great strengths is  
12          diversification. So whether it is managed grazing  
13          and now over 20 percent of our dairy farmers do  
14          some form of managed grazing, value added and  
15          particularly biofuels are areas of enormous  
16          opportunity for us in Wisconsin. So doing  
17          everything we can to get this -- to get the  
18          economic incentives lined up correctly and to make  
19          sure that all farm operations, big and small,  
20          that's our motto in Wisconsin. We're not for big  
21          farms or small farms, we're for making sure that  
22          every farm, big and small, can make money and  
23          profit here in this state. And so we really thank  
24          you for your attention on this very, very critical  
25          issue. I'm sorry that I have to leave, but

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Secretary Nilsestuen will be here and I look  
2 forward to hearing the results of this  
3 conversation that you'll have in the course of the  
4 day and once again, to the Assistant Attorney  
5 General and to you, Mr. Secretary, we really,  
6 really thank you for the attention that you've given  
7 this very crucial issue. Thank you.

8 MR. VILSACK: Thanks, Governor,  
9 thank you very much. Thank you, Governor,  
10 appreciate you taking time to be here this  
11 morning. I want to turn the podium over now to  
12 our two senators and I'll start with Chairman  
13 Kohl, again, someone who doesn't need a great deal  
14 of introduction, but prior to his successful  
15 public career, as everyone knows he has a small  
16 grocery store operation, at least it was small at  
17 one time. I'm told it sells a lot of milk and  
18 cheese, which I'm sure it does.

19 He served on the senate  
20 appropriations committee, he is the chair of the  
21 agriculture appropriations subcommittee, is on the  
22 judicial committee where he is the chair of the  
23 subcommittee on antitrust competition policy and  
24 consumer rights. I will tell you that the senator  
25 is passionately interested in all things relating

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to agriculture. When I appear before his  
2 committee, the questions are insightful,  
3 comprehensive, well thought out and with a deep  
4 concern about the future of rural America.

5 So Senator Kohl, I'd like to give  
6 you the opportunity to make a few comments and  
7 then I'll turn it over to Senator Feingold.

8 SENATOR KOHL: Thank you very much,  
9 Mr. Secretary, Tom Vilsack, we so much appreciate  
10 that you and the U.S. Assistant Attorney General,  
11 Christine Varney, are here with us today. As we  
12 all know, the agricultural industry is the state's  
13 biggest industry and that dairy is the biggest  
14 part of agriculture. It produces over \$26 billion  
15 of business a year here in our state and so  
16 ensuring a fully competitive dairy marketplace is  
17 crucial.

18 We appreciate that the Department  
19 of Justice as well as the Department of  
20 Agriculture are holding this workshop here in  
21 Madison today. Recent years have been very  
22 difficult for dairy farmers, not only here, but  
23 throughout our country. Record high farm prices  
24 quickly turned to record lows and while farm  
25 prices plummeted, the price consumers paid for

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 dairy products saw only a modest price decline.  
2 This discrepancy in price changes forces us to ask  
3 whether or not consolidation in the industry is  
4 leading to excess market power by some firms.

5 We need to ask, in other words, if  
6 our farmers are getting a fair shake. Over the  
7 last several years, the dairy industry, like many  
8 sectors in agriculture that we have looked at, has  
9 seen considerable consolidation in marketing,  
10 processing and retail. The growing market power  
11 by some firms leaves family farmers with few  
12 bidders for their milk and very tough terms of  
13 sale. This consolidation means that we need  
14 strong antitrust enforcement now more than ever.

15 That's why it's encouraging to see  
16 the Department of Justice and USDA here today.  
17 They need to hear and learn from farmers, like  
18 many of you who are here today, where the  
19 consolidation is hurting our ability to receive a  
20 fair price for the milk that you produce. We've  
21 worked hard to preserve and enhance a competitive  
22 marketplace in agriculture through the  
23 subcommittee on antitrust, which I chair. We've  
24 held several hearings to review competition in  
25 agricultural markets.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   In 2008, we conducted an  
2           investigation on the proposed JBS/Swift meat  
3           packing acquisition to expose the danger that  
4           consolidation would have in meat packing. We  
5           urged that the deal be blocked. A recommendation  
6           that the Bush Justice Department followed in large  
7           part. The lessons we learned from that  
8           investigation apply equally to dairy. When  
9           processors gain too much market power and too much  
10          leverage, farmers suffer and lose the benefits of  
11          a competitive market and that is not acceptable.

12                   That is why we're planning to  
13          develop a working group here in Wisconsin to  
14          further analyze and make policy recommendations to  
15          address competition, consolidation and other  
16          issues impacting the dairy industry in our state.  
17          We also must make sure that dairy pricing is  
18          transparent. In 1997, the spot market for cheese  
19          was moved from Green Bay, Wisconsin due to  
20          concerns that it was thinly traded with only a  
21          small number of buyers and sellers who could  
22          potentially manipulate the market. The spot  
23          cheese market is now housed at the Chicago  
24          Mercantile Exchange, but the concerns about  
25          potential market manipulation persist.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                                   The Commodity Futures Trading  
2           Commission has reported that the volume of cheese  
3           traded in Chicago generally represents less than 1  
4           percent of all the cheese produced in the United  
5           States. Now, why is this so important? Because  
6           that spot market sets the price directly and  
7           indirectly for almost all the cheese and milk in  
8           our country. This is a situation where the tail  
9           controlled by a few traders in Chicago can and  
10          often does wag the dog of the market for milk all  
11          across our country.

12                                At a time when Americans' trust in  
13          financial markets is so low, relying on a market  
14          that can be easily manipulated should worry all of  
15          us. I call on the CFTC and the CME to strongly  
16          monitor the spot cheese market, because we must  
17          have market transparency that insures a fair price  
18          for farmers. Additionally, we could get better  
19          market transparencies through more frequent  
20          pricing reporting and expanding the number of  
21          products USDA uses to set prices on the federal  
22          milk marketing order to include a more  
23          representative sample of products sold in the  
24          commercial markets.

25                                Secretary Vilsack, I believe you

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           have the authority to help do these things and in  
2           doing so, it would give our farmers a fairer price  
3           for their milk and I would like very much to work  
4           with you to implement some of these changes. As  
5           the chairman of two committees with direct  
6           jurisdiction over competition in agriculture, I'm  
7           worried about the consolidation happening in  
8           agriculture. Strong competition for farmers' milk  
9           is the best insurance that they will get a fair  
10          price. Today's session needs to determine whether  
11          competition is healthy enough in the dairy  
12          industry to protect farmers and if not, what we  
13          need to do about it.

14                         The farmers here have a lot to tell  
15          us about the health of the market and we are  
16          looking forward to hearing from them. We thank  
17          each of you for being here today to share your  
18          views and we particularly appreciate Secretary  
19          Vilsack and Assistant Attorney General Varney  
20          being here with us today.

21                         MR. VILSACK: Thank you, Senator.  
22          Now I'd like to give Senator Feingold an  
23          opportunity to speak. As folks know, he was first  
24          elected to the senate here in Wisconsin in 1992.  
25          Prior to that, he was a member of the Wisconsin

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 State Senate. In the U.S. Senate, he serves on a  
2 variety of committees, including the budget  
3 committee, the judiciary committee where he serves  
4 as the chair of the subcommittee on the  
5 constitution. He's also on the foreign relations  
6 committee where he's the chair of the subcommittee  
7 on African affairs and he's a member of the  
8 intelligence committee as well.

9 I think everyone in Wisconsin and  
10 certainly many of us around the country appreciate  
11 his legislative focus on campaign finance reform  
12 and fair competition, fair trade and jobs. But he  
13 also has, as has been expressed before, a keen  
14 interest in agriculture, understanding the  
15 important role that it plays in the Wisconsin  
16 economy and the important role that it plays in  
17 the United States economy, with one out of every  
18 12 jobs connected in this country to agriculture.  
19 So Senator Feingold, we appreciate you being here  
20 today and taking your time.

21 SENATOR FEINGOLD: Thank you,  
22 Mr. Secretary. I'd like to start by echoing the  
23 words, obviously, of Senator Kohl and Governor  
24 Doyle and thanking you, Secretary Vilsack, and  
25 Assistant Attorney General Varney for coming to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Wisconsin, America's Dairyland, to have this  
2 important workshop, and Secretary, despite the  
3 advertising campaign, I know that our cows are  
4 actually happier than the California cows. I do  
5 recognize, though, that this is a national forum  
6 on dairy, and I'll tell you, I've noticed the  
7 increase in interest in the United States Senate  
8 of numbers of senators that are vitally concerned  
9 about this issue.

10 At the meeting you held, there were  
11 like 25 senators there from all over the country.  
12 Some of the -- Al Franken teased Tom Udall of New  
13 Mexico whether he really thought there were any  
14 cows down there, but it was a very strong  
15 demonstration of what an incredibly important part  
16 of our nation's economy it is and of course, no  
17 place is it more important than here in Wisconsin  
18 and I want to particularly thank you and  
19 Ms. Varney for agreeing to have two public comment  
20 sessions.

21 This was a specific request of mine  
22 that this be done at this session today and I look  
23 forward to returning for the second public comment  
24 session so I can just hear that directly myself,  
25 because I find the unfiltered stories I hear

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 directly from farmers and cheese makers and others  
2 to be especially valuable. Senator Kohl mentioned  
3 the Green Bay Cheese Exchange, my actions to deal  
4 with that, that were very exciting to be able to  
5 get that done, had to do with the fact that people  
6 came to me on that at town meetings and I hear  
7 these stories in every one of Wisconsin's 72  
8 counties every year as I do my listening  
9 sessions.

10 And I have to say, we kept hearing  
11 it even when the previous administration was  
12 turning a blind eye to the issue and I am very  
13 encouraged by the turnaround in the Department of  
14 Justice and Agriculture after years of inaction  
15 and there is a new willingness to reach across  
16 agency jurisdictions. I've been particularly  
17 impressed by the turnaround that began when  
18 President Obama took office and the team he put in  
19 place at the Justice Department.

20 I raised similar concerns with the  
21 previous administration, but frankly, they  
22 essentially completely ignored anticompetitive  
23 behavior in the agriculture community. They even  
24 came up with extreme interpretations of antitrust  
25 law that were so skewed in favor of giant

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 corporations that a majority of the Federal Trade  
2 Commission had to take them to task. So I'm very  
3 glad that the Obama administration reversed course  
4 and has been working to address our long-standing  
5 concerns to make sure that dairy farmers and small  
6 processors and consumers are treated fairly in the  
7 marketplace.

8 Now, during Ms. Varney's  
9 confirmation hearing, I asked you to look into the  
10 Bush administration's questionable decisions in  
11 this area. This administration has already  
12 responded, as shown by the decision to block Dean  
13 Foods from acquiring two bottling plants of  
14 Foremost Farms, as well as the decision to hold  
15 these workshops. I was especially pleased by the  
16 Antitrust Division's willingness to dig into this  
17 complex issue from day one. At my suggestion and  
18 even before the full senate confirmed it, in fact  
19 I asked Ms. Varney to come to my office and said I  
20 am so concerned about so many areas of antitrust  
21 across the board, mega mergers in the media  
22 industry and so on, I said, but today all we're  
23 going to talk about is dairy.

24 And I asked you to meet with our  
25 Wisconsin experts. I asked you to meet with

PROFESSIONAL REPORTERS, LTD.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 University of Wisconsin law professor Peter  
2 Carstensen, an expert on antitrust law and  
3 particularly the dairy industry and you did  
4 exactly that, and your willingness to listen, of  
5 your staff to listen has been even greater. With  
6 other people, such as Pete Harden of the Milkweed,  
7 whose come to my listening sessions almost every  
8 year, you folks were willing to listen and learn  
9 when it came to him and that has shown me your  
10 seriousness about this.

11 Secretary Vilsack, I should also  
12 note the Antitrust Division isn't the only cop on  
13 the beat after a period of serious neglect. I  
14 agree with Senator Kohl, you've shown exceptional  
15 leadership and accessibility and a willingness to  
16 use what powers you have in these areas. Just  
17 last week, for example, I was glad to see your  
18 announcement of a rule implementing a major  
19 improvement to farmer protections under the  
20 Packers and Stockyards Act, a recent issue that  
21 Senator Grassley and I pushed with regard to beef  
22 contracts that you have now implemented.

23 And while this rule is focused on  
24 improving fairness in the livestock and poultry  
25 markets, with cull cows going to slaughter being a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 significant part of a dairy farmer's cash flow,  
2 this is important news for us as well. So I again  
3 want to thank you for your responsiveness. Now,  
4 I'm pleased that Department of Justice and  
5 Department of Ag are collaborating to hold these  
6 workshops and also have shown an openness toward  
7 involving other agencies, such as the FTC and the  
8 CFTC.

9 It's good to see that the CFTC will  
10 be part of a panel on market transparency later in  
11 the day. I believe this is the only way this is  
12 going to work, if there is this kind of  
13 cooperation and frankly, I've rarely seen this  
14 level of cooperation between different agencies in  
15 the years that I've been involved with these kinds  
16 of issues. This is really high on the charts.

17 Finally, I've been following two  
18 trends for years now with growing concern. First,  
19 the growing concentration at the cooperative  
20 processor and retailer level and second, the  
21 widening gap between what farmers are paid for  
22 milk and what consumers pay for dairy products. I  
23 remember way back when I was a state senator, just  
24 a few blocks away here in my office I had a chart  
25 that showed -- a graph that showed the growing gap

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           between what consumers paid for milk and cheese at  
2           the market and the lower prices that farmers got  
3           for the milk and cheese and that trend has  
4           continued to get worse over the years.

5                       The farmers' share has continued to  
6           shrink and many farmers and other dairy industry  
7           observers suspect that someone between the farm  
8           and the consumer is taking a bigger slice than  
9           they really should and I know that dairy farmers  
10          agree with me on this. We are coming off a year  
11          when dairy farmers were losing \$100 per cow per  
12          month for many months in a row while consumers  
13          were often not seeing a drop in prices at the  
14          store.

15                      At the same time, some of the  
16          entities in the middle of this supply chain were  
17          posting massive profits and certainly no one was  
18          struggling to the degree that farmers were. I've  
19          had farmers just ask me at my listening sessions  
20          if consumers are still paying about the same and  
21          it isn't showing up in their milk check, where is  
22          the money going. Well, dairy farmers and  
23          competition experts like Peter Carstensen make it  
24          clear that something is amiss. It is true, the  
25          dairy industry is very complex and it's difficult

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to target a specific culprit behind this unfair  
2 situation.

3 This is where you folks come into  
4 the picture and I agree with the Secretary about  
5 the outcome that should come from this workshop.  
6 This is not about assessing blame. The first goal  
7 is to educate the agencies. After years of  
8 neglect, getting out and hearing from individuals  
9 on the ground is an important step. Secondly, the  
10 workshops are not an end in themselves. I expect  
11 to see each of those agencies use the information  
12 from the workshop as a springboard for improved  
13 investigations and enforcement to address  
14 anticompetitive practices across agriculture.

15 And finally, we need to figure out  
16 the answer to the question not only that I posed,  
17 but so many of you have posed to me, what happens  
18 between the farm and the consumer to cause such a  
19 price spread. It's important to see whether  
20 better enforcement of our current basic antitrust  
21 and competition laws can solve this, whether we  
22 need stronger laws in this area or whether it's  
23 going to be a combination of that and reform of  
24 the milk marketing orders and other pricing  
25 systems.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                               But we need to make that  
2                               determination and then we need to act on it.  
3                               Again, my gratitude, this is a great thing for us  
4                               to be able to host this here and we are grateful  
5                               to you. Thanks so much.

6                               MR. VILSACK: Thank you, Senator.  
7                               We're going to turn it over now to Wisconsin  
8                               Secretary of Agriculture Rod Nilsestuen. Rod, I  
9                               appreciate you being here today. As everyone  
10                              knows, he was appointed by Governor Doyle in  
11                              January of 2003 as the Wisconsin Secretary of  
12                              Agriculture, Trade and Consumer Production. Prior  
13                              to that he served as president and CEO of the  
14                              Wisconsin Federation of Cooperatives from 1993 to  
15                              2003.

16                             He served a pivotal role in the  
17                             creation and establishment of the Wisconsin Milk  
18                             Marketing Board, as well as the Wisconsin Corn  
19                             Promotion Board and the Wisconsin Soybean Board.  
20                             The Secretary is also involved with the Wisconsin  
21                             Dairy 2020 program, the National Rural Cooperative  
22                             Development Task Force. He is past chair and  
23                             board member of the National Cooperative Business  
24                             Association. That is just a few of the things he  
25                             has done in his distinguished career.

PROFESSIONAL REPORTERS, LTD.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   I will tell you that every month at  
2           USDA, we have a phone call with the state ag  
3           secretaries and commissioners and I will tell you,  
4           Wisconsin is well represented during those calls.  
5           There is a constant level of communication between  
6           the Secretary's office and my office. He is very,  
7           very tuned to the concerns that his farmers are  
8           expressing to him and he in turn expresses it to  
9           us and we appreciate you being here today.

10                   MR. NILSESTUEN: Thank you very  
11           much for that very kind and overly generous  
12           introduction, but as a Scandahoovian, I believe  
13           every word, who said it will remember them always,  
14           but having -- and that's the extent of the levity  
15           for today, but I would echo the appreciation shown  
16           to you, Mr. Secretary, and the great work that  
17           you're doing and Assistant AG Varney for teeing up  
18           this issue of competition and consolidation and  
19           antitrust in Food and Ag.

20                   It's certainly time to have a  
21           vigorous national discussion about the structure  
22           and direction of the industry which provides  
23           Americans with their food, the nation with its  
24           most consistently positive element in balance of  
25           trade, our rural communities with most of their

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 jobs and with stewardship of the country's  
2 productive land and natural resource base. The  
3 meltdown that we saw in Wall Street, the massive  
4 oil spill in the Gulf, the loss of lives of coal  
5 miners in West Virginia have made crystal clear  
6 to, I think most of us across this country, that  
7 the lack of balanced and enforceable regulations  
8 can exact a very, very high cost, both immediate  
9 and long-term, to citizens, to our communities and  
10 to our economy.

11 And as with the big banks and big  
12 oil and big mining, it's long been evident that  
13 meaningful enforcement of antitrust and  
14 anticoncentration policy regs in our food and ag  
15 industry have been sadly missing in recent  
16 decades, as both senators have just clearly  
17 indicated and their role in moving this forward is  
18 very important and very timely and I know  
19 appreciated by all of us in agriculture.

20 In terms of the trends, we've  
21 already touched on a number here in this panel,  
22 but clearly, the result of the lack of  
23 enforcement, we've seen massive consolidation and  
24 widespread vertical integration in poultry, in  
25 pork, in beef, with packers and processors

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 exercising near total control over those markets  
2 and the farmers who produce the livestock for  
3 them. And so Mr. Secretary, we very much applaud  
4 the work that you've done on the Packers and  
5 Stockyards Act, in advancing this as a part of the  
6 administration's overall approach in this area.

7 It may be the most significant  
8 change in this since the Depression era and that  
9 is no small statement. It's a beginning to level  
10 the playing field, to provide some basic  
11 protection for independent livestock farmers, and  
12 as you said earlier, the picture in the seed  
13 industry is similar, where the chemical or life  
14 science companies have seized near total control  
15 and they're extracting huge prices.

16 In just the last nine years, the  
17 price for seed worn has gone up 135 percent while  
18 the consumer price index 20 percent, and in the  
19 process, the hundreds and hundreds of multi  
20 generational, small seed companies that we've had  
21 across rural America have largely evaporated.  
22 These ongoing developments not only affect crop  
23 producers, but also dairy and livestock, because  
24 our farmers are major growers and users of seed  
25 and crop inputs and so this policy area needs a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 lot of attention, as well as dairy.

2 As the Governor said, dairy,  
3 particularly in the Upper Midwest, has been the  
4 most resistant and resilient against the  
5 consolidation trend and vertical integration, the  
6 oligopolies. This may be a result of our  
7 long-term heritage of family sized farms, together  
8 with perhaps the most robust system of farmer  
9 owned co-ops in the country. Our co-ops now  
10 market over 80 percent of the milk in the nation,  
11 a higher percentage than any of the commodities  
12 that I just mentioned and I think that's  
13 significant.

14 Cooperatives can provide farmers  
15 with a proven mechanism to aggregate marketing  
16 power while still staying free of those very  
17 restrictive entanglements which are almost  
18 inescapable components of total vertical  
19 integration. But nonetheless, given that fact,  
20 even the largest of our marketing co-ops are small  
21 businesses when compared to the retail giants. If  
22 you take Land O' Lakes as an example which is both  
23 in farm supply and dairy, it's \$10.4 billion, only  
24 \$3.2 in dairy.

25 If you compare that with Wal\*Mart,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           which has \$408 billion in revenues this year,  
2           Kroger at \$77 billion, Kraft at \$40 billion and so  
3           I think the emergence of the big box retailer is  
4           radically and has radically changed the food  
5           business from the farm to the food shelf and that  
6           includes the dairy sector. And so no longer --  
7           for a long time we knew that manufacturers or  
8           processors called the tune, but with their huge  
9           buying power, the big box retailers can exert  
10          incredible leverage and these retailers, given  
11          their size, seldom want the inconvenience of  
12          dealing with lots of small dairy processors or  
13          ingredient suppliers.

14                         Rather, they'd like a small number  
15          of large suppliers and so as a result of that, a  
16          predictable dynamic happens. If the co-op or  
17          dairy processor wants access to that dominant big  
18          box, they need to be able to become significantly  
19          larger or exit and I've been to a lot of co-op  
20          annual meetings and I've heard a lot of management  
21          say it, and this is not a criticism, but a lot of  
22          them say that we've got to become either number  
23          one, two or three in our particular sector if  
24          we're going to survive long-term and it becomes a  
25          self-fulfilling prophecy.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   So the Justices' charge in the Dean  
2                   suit of purchase of Foremost fluid operations  
3                   significantly can reduce the competition there via  
4                   acquisition, even though that may have been not  
5                   the intent of the seller. So Dean now has  
6                   eliminated a major food competitor, has 57 percent  
7                   of the marketshare in fluid milk in the Chicago  
8                   area and Wisconsin and the UP. That is a market  
9                   leverage change.

10                   So in addition, the very existence  
11                   of long-term purchasing contracts with very few  
12                   big box retailers exerts an additional kind of  
13                   leverage there. It makes suppliers very reluctant  
14                   and tentative in pursuing any actions that might  
15                   jeopardize a contract which represents a big part  
16                   of their business. And so for these and other  
17                   reasons, we urge full consideration of creation of  
18                   antitrust guidelines and regulations which force  
19                   greater attention and active enforcement on the  
20                   buyer's side of the equation.

21                   We think attention should be also  
22                   given to remedying the FTC's near nonexistent role  
23                   in the food marketplace and the need for a more  
24                   proactive, prospective approach there, with better  
25                   guidelines and more consistent and robust

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 enforcement. Dairy producers and their industry,  
2 without those may be in jeopardy of going the way  
3 of the other commodity sectors, whether it's  
4 poultry or pork or beef that I've said and in  
5 Wisconsin, as has been said here several times,  
6 dairy is the biggest part of our ag economy, our  
7 \$59 billion economy and erosion of the size and  
8 the number of sector participants is a blow to  
9 dairy farmers of all sizes, but also to the rural  
10 communities and the main streets that they  
11 support.

12 And so one last point, while  
13 there's widespread agreement in many sectors in  
14 the dairy industry that we need better price  
15 discovery, as Senator Kohl and Senator Feingold  
16 clearly indicated, to determine the federal order  
17 milk price formula, whether it's for cheese or  
18 non-fat or whey or butter or other commodities.  
19 Currently, and this has been true for too long,  
20 that the product price formulas of the CME which  
21 is very thin, lightly traded, have just too much  
22 price volatility and it drives the federal order  
23 system, distorts that and drives prices across the  
24 country.

25 And so any market that's that

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           thinly traded is vulnerable to intentional or  
2           unintentional manipulation and distortion and so  
3           however -- so we really need serious exploration  
4           of improved mechanism as was suggested to correct  
5           that.  There's a longer list here, but that's for  
6           the rest of these panels, and, again, we greatly  
7           appreciate the presence and the opportunity to be  
8           a part of this.

9                           MR. VILSACK:  Thank you very much,  
10          Mr. Secretary.  I think what I'd like to do is  
11          direct a question to General Varney for just a  
12          second.  I think it would be helpful for folks who  
13          are here to better understand what the Justice  
14          Department can do.  If you're a struggling dairy  
15          farmer and you want to know what your  
16          opportunities or your remedies or your protections  
17          are, what will the Department of Justice be able  
18          to do, what can it do?

19                          MS. VARNEY:  Sure, let me take it  
20          from the higher level and then bring it down to  
21          specifics for people in this room.  We at the  
22          Antitrust Division basically have a couple of  
23          baskets of activity that we do.  It all centers  
24          around blocking mergers that substantially lessen  
25          competition or prosecuting combinations or

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           conspiracies that would restrain trade.

2                           So the first thing we do and we  
3           take very seriously is we put people in jail.  If  
4           there's price fixing going on, we will prosecute  
5           it and you will go to jail.  In the past decade,  
6           we've brought over 100 school milk bid rigging  
7           cases, so if you are aware or suspect that there  
8           is bid rigging going on, let us know, we will  
9           prosecute it.  We work very closely also with the  
10          U.S. Attorney's Office and they are here today and  
11          I know they would also want to know if you've got  
12          any evidence of any illegal price fixing going on,  
13          whether it's at a corporate level or at a smaller  
14          level.

15                           The second thing we do is we  
16          examine mergers very carefully and as everybody  
17          has mentioned, we recently sued to unwind the Dean  
18          Foods acquisition of Foremost.  Should a merger  
19          arise in this industry and you have concerns about  
20          it, a merger, an acquisition, we want to know.  We  
21          can work on that and we will go to court and we  
22          will block mergers that substantially lessen  
23          competition, which we believe the more competition  
24          there is for your product, the better price you're  
25          going to be, the more competitive the marketplace

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 is going to be, the more we're going to get good  
2 quality, safe product out there.

3 Our third basket of activity that  
4 we do is we investigate conduct and I think this  
5 is probably something at heart for many, many of  
6 you. Big is not necessarily bad under the  
7 antitrust laws, but if you have a substantial  
8 share of the market, you have a special obligation  
9 to vigorously adhere to the pro-competitive  
10 antitrust rules that have been clearly established  
11 by the Supreme Court. So we investigate  
12 anticompetitive or predatory conduct on either the  
13 buyer's side or the seller's side.

14 So we will look at both and that's  
15 why we're always concerned when there's  
16 concentration in any industry, in any part of the  
17 industry. Many of America's dairy farmers have  
18 come to us and said we are concerned about the  
19 level of consolidation and we take those concerns  
20 seriously and I have a number of staff people here  
21 today whose principal job in Washington is to be  
22 looking at consolidation that's happened in the  
23 agriculture sector and in dairy in particular and  
24 trying to determine whether or not all the rules  
25 and laws are being fully adhered to.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   And finally, Mr. Secretary, what we  
2           have been doing is an unprecedented cooperation,  
3           as you know, with your staff. We have lawyers who  
4           are now sitting together on a day-to-day basis  
5           looking at these very important issues with your  
6           expertise that your staff brings to the  
7           marketplace and the competition expertise that our  
8           staff has. We're very interested in hearing from  
9           you about issues that confront you on a day-to-day  
10          basis that maybe in previous years people thought  
11          well, there's not too much the government can do  
12          about that.

13                   I think what you're hearing from us  
14          is we take pretty seriously our obligation to  
15          enforce the laws and if we find that we're limited  
16          by the current structure of the law, I've got two  
17          people here I can go to and say this isn't working  
18          and here's why and I know they're committed to  
19          helping us make sure we can get the authority that  
20          we need to make sure that you are protected as you  
21          earn a living and bring food to our tables every  
22          day.

23                   MR. VILSACK: Thank you. I'd like  
24          to direct a question to both of the senators. In  
25          taking a look at the ag census that was published

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 last year, it was fairly obvious that the average  
2 age of American farmers is continually and rapidly  
3 aging. Today, the average age of a farmer across  
4 the country is 57. It aged two years in the last  
5 five years and so one can expect that five years  
6 from now, the average age will be 60.

7 As we deal with the aging  
8 population, the question then is how do we help  
9 what needs to be done in terms of the market,  
10 market trends, market structures, pricing  
11 mechanisms or other ideas that you might have that  
12 would encourage younger people to be able to  
13 consider an opportunity in dairy instead of seeing  
14 this contraction which we've seen over the last 10  
15 years. Are there ways that this hearing can  
16 inform how USDA and the government can provide  
17 assistance to expand the number of farmers rather  
18 than seeing a contraction? Senator Kohl?

19 SENATOR KOHL: Well, there are many  
20 aspects of farming and dairy farming that are  
21 enormously attractive to young people today. The  
22 opportunity to be your own boss, to live out where  
23 you can experience all the joys of living with  
24 fresh air and a lot of open land. To raise your  
25 family in that kind of an environment is extremely

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 attractive. I think particularly today with all  
2 the difficulties that we find afflicting our urban  
3 areas. So in a very basic way, farming can be  
4 attractive to young people.

5 But, among other things, it has to  
6 be profitable. When young people decide what  
7 they're going to do with their lives, if they want  
8 to either enter farming or stay in the farming  
9 business which has been a part of their families,  
10 in many cases, for generations, they want to see a  
11 future financially for themselves as well as  
12 quality of life. And as we're discussing it here  
13 today, with the decline in the number of farms and  
14 with the increasing difficulty of farmers to make  
15 a decent profit, farming becomes less of a  
16 desirable option.

17 And that is, in a sense, what we're  
18 here today to discuss, is ways and means in which  
19 we can insure that people who are operating farms  
20 are getting a fair price for their product, seeing  
21 to it that the markets operate in a way so that  
22 they are decently compensated for all of their  
23 work. I think in our country historically,  
24 there's been an imbalance for many reasons, but  
25 one reason is that we have so few farmers relative

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to all of the consumers across the country.

2 So that when people in public life  
3 make decisions, fairly or not, you know, they look  
4 to satisfy consumers perhaps first and the  
5 producers a close second. And I think that  
6 predisposition to favor consumers over producers  
7 over the years has made farming less attractive.  
8 We have to try and turn that around, because as  
9 has been said by many people here today, it's the  
10 farmers, but it's also the rural areas all across  
11 our state and all across our country that are  
12 directly impacted by the decline in the number of  
13 people who want to operate farms.

14 So we have our work cut out for us,  
15 Mr. Secretary, and I think one of the reasons  
16 we're here today is because we want to face it and  
17 we want to do something about it.

18 SENATOR FEINGOLD: Senator Kohl,  
19 obviously, I've seen this trend as well and it's  
20 disturbing, but there are -- I'm sure Senator Kohl  
21 has had this experience, too, there are groups of  
22 young farmers that do come to visit with us in  
23 Washington as well as here and I happened to be  
24 next to one on the plane out here on Monday and  
25 after he had a chance to hear me snore for a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 while, he had said he remembered that I had been  
2 out to his farm in Washington County and we just  
3 talked about how much he loved doing this.

4 He was taking over for his dad,  
5 he's got three sisters, two of them probably  
6 aren't going to go into it, but one of his sisters  
7 might. And you know, I just said what do you  
8 think about this. He said I just love it. I  
9 mean, you could tell the way Senator Kohl  
10 described it, the passion for being there and  
11 doing this. But you know, these are really tough  
12 days for people in any part of our economy.  
13 People are going to make a rational decision about  
14 their futures.

15 So they have to believe not only,  
16 obviously, that they can make a profit, but  
17 they're not going to suddenly get undercut by some  
18 decisions or trade agreements or something else  
19 that is going to cause them to have the rug pulled  
20 out from under them, so that has to do with the  
21 pricing systems. That has to do with trade  
22 agreements, such as let's say if somebody thought  
23 it would be a good idea to have a trade agreement  
24 with New Zealand, you know, young farmers have to  
25 know that they're not going to suddenly put all of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           this investment into this and then have themselves  
2           having put that effort and all that education into  
3           it. We have to make sure that there's some  
4           stability and pricing stability, having a belief  
5           that you can actually get somewhere near the cost  
6           of production.

7                           At some point, that this could  
8           actually be something you could rely on, you're  
9           not going to have a situation where one year it's  
10          over \$20, the next year it's under \$10 and then it  
11          gets a little higher and you expect dairy farmers  
12          to be happy, when in fact they're not even getting  
13          their cost of production. So I think these policy  
14          matters would have a great deal to do with letting  
15          people trying to make a good decision for their  
16          family or their future families and I think that  
17          will have a particular impact on young people.

18                          MR. VILSACK: You know, it's  
19          interesting, Senator, I've watched folks in  
20          Washington over the course of the last number of  
21          years talk about the necessity of having 100,000  
22          police officers and 100,000 new teachers. Why not  
23          100,000 new farmers as a goal. (Applause) It's  
24          interesting, when I -- in my lifetime, the number  
25          of farmers as a percentage of our population has

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           gone from 15 percent -- when I was born in 1950,  
2           15 percent of our population were farmers. Today  
3           it's less than 1 percent and I suspect when I was  
4           born that the other 85 percent were probably only  
5           a generation removed from the farm.

6                         Today there are, Mr. Secretary,  
7           there are multiple generations removed. I'm sure  
8           you see this, where people don't fully appreciate  
9           and understand where their food comes from. So  
10          your thoughts -- I would be interested to hear  
11          your thoughts. You know, 10 years from now, if we  
12          convene again, what would you hope it would look  
13          like in the dairy industry and what kinds of hope  
14          can you provide, would you want to provide to  
15          young people interested in getting into this  
16          business?

17                         MR. NILSESTUEN: Well, I would  
18          think that my hope would be, and I think many  
19          producers and certainly younger producers would be  
20          to see a future where they and their family  
21          members have an opportunity to have a good  
22          lifestyle and to be able to choose alternatives to  
23          them in production. One of the reasons that you  
24          heard the Governor talk a lot about the various  
25          initiatives that he undertook here was that we do

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           have a vision here in this state of trying to have  
2           a diversified, growing dairy industry.

3                         One of the -- for several decades,  
4           we didn't see reinvestment, we saw a lack, a  
5           stagnation, both in investment at the farm level  
6           and at the plant. Many of our cheese plants were  
7           70 percent full. You can't operate that way, you  
8           can't reinvest that way. We were losing  
9           marketshare and a lot of farm parents were telling  
10          their kids you better think twice about whether  
11          you want to do that and that's a hard thing to say  
12          for all the reasons stated here.

13                        With the right time in dairying and  
14          a lot of other things and a partnership in this  
15          state, that picture turned around radically and we  
16          did see growth, not only at the high side of the  
17          market in the larger farms, but diversification.  
18          We have the largest organic marketshare. We have  
19          over 50 percent of our new entering farmers are  
20          grazers at this point. We've gone into specialty  
21          cheeses in a big way. We now produce over 600  
22          varieties of cheese in this state, more than any  
23          country in the world.

24                        That's important from a producer's  
25          standpoint because many of those are artisan

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farms, are farmstead cheeses or people that are  
2 selling to that and so our marketshare has grown  
3 about one to one and a half percent per year for  
4 the last seven years. That is important. We're  
5 now at 46 percent of all the specialty cheese that  
6 the nation produces. That's the result of a  
7 very -- of a balanced opportunity ,and so before  
8 Wall Street crashed this whole economy, for two  
9 years running at the World Dairy Expo at our  
10 little booth there, the number one question that  
11 we got, to my surprise, was from young farmers  
12 from out of state asking how can we come to  
13 Wisconsin to dairy farm. In my lifetime, that has  
14 never happened before.

15 Now, if this recession and if the  
16 other changes that we have, there's no guarantees  
17 in this game, but the actions that you are trying  
18 to take here and that are trying to be taken for  
19 this economy can make that picture bright again.  
20 Farmers don't want guarantees, but they want  
21 greater predictability and less volatility. And  
22 the commission that -- the dairy committee that  
23 you appointed me to, and I felt a little like Mark  
24 Twain's thing there, if it weren't for the honor,  
25 I'd just as soon pass, after 30 years of dairy

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 policy.

2 But I think what you are trying to  
3 put together is a coherent single approach to a  
4 mish-mash and what I hear from dairy farmers from  
5 across the country is a greater will to get that  
6 done.

7 MR. VILSACK: Thank you. I see  
8 we've been joined by another distinguished member  
9 of our panel. Congresswoman, thank you very much  
10 for being here. We appreciate you taking time  
11 from your busy schedule. I wanted to give you an  
12 opportunity to do what the other elected officials  
13 have been able to do, which is to make a few  
14 comments. As folks from this area know,  
15 Congresswoman Baldwin has represented Wisconsin's  
16 Second Congressional District since January of  
17 1999. Madison, obviously, is in her congressional  
18 district.

19 She serves on a variety of  
20 committees as well, including energy and commerce  
21 and judiciary, where she has also worked on  
22 antitrust issues in dairy and has been focused on  
23 providing freight rail to provide relief to  
24 consumers. Prior to her service in Congress, she  
25 served in the Wisconsin State Assembly and also as

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 a Dane County supervisor. So Congresswoman, thank  
2 you for being here.

3 CONGRESSWOMAN BALDWIN: Thank you,  
4 and I apologize for my tardiness, the airlines  
5 were not cooperating this morning. Let me begin  
6 by thanking you, Mr. Secretary, for coming here  
7 and Assistant Secretary Varney, we're delighted to  
8 have you here and focusing some really needed  
9 attention on competition issues facing our dairy  
10 farmers. I really can't think of a more fitting  
11 location for you to have this workshop than  
12 America's Dairyland.

13 You will hear from people who have  
14 generations of knowledge handed down and to be on  
15 this campus at this fine University where also so  
16 much knowledge is located is very fitting. I  
17 would be remiss if I didn't start with some  
18 reflections about how difficult the last year and  
19 some months have been in this area. You know,  
20 dairy farmers are very familiar with price  
21 volatility, but the historic low prices that were  
22 experienced over the last year were really  
23 something that was very drastic.

24 I remember reading an article in  
25 the Milwaukee Journal Sentinel last August

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           indicating that on average, or the average dairy  
2           farm was losing roughly \$100 per cow per month in  
3           their operation because of the historic low  
4           prices, and you know, while they're accustomed to  
5           this volatility, this crisis feels like it  
6           threatened the industry unlike others that they've  
7           experienced in the past.

8                           I know that during the same time  
9           period, I didn't see any relief at the grocery  
10          store when I was picking out my dairy products.  
11          So during this time, family farmers and their  
12          advocates have told me truly heartbreaking stories  
13          of their struggles to stay in business, to pay  
14          bills, to get credit, some cashing out their  
15          savings and sadly, for too many, losing their  
16          whole farms and Mr. Secretary, as you know, many  
17          of these farms have been in families for  
18          generations and so losing a farm is not just  
19          losing a small business, but it's a homestead and  
20          the ripple effect goes through.

21                          I particularly am troubled by the  
22          human toll that it's taken. I am in contact with  
23          those who take calls from folks in crisis. The  
24          Wisconsin Farm Center certainly has been inundated  
25          with requests for assistance, including suicide

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 prevention and I can furnish you with a lot more  
2 information, but anyhow, to the topic of the day,  
3 much of the concern about the dairy crisis rests  
4 with the lack of competition in the dairy industry  
5 and the effect that that has particularly on small  
6 dairy farmers.

7 Now, I want to be clear, farming  
8 cooperatives do play a really important role in  
9 rural communities by improving farmers' bargaining  
10 position with milk handlers and farmers have long  
11 joined cooperatives to better market their  
12 products and access farm related supplies and  
13 services. And so I was pleased, Mr. Secretary, to  
14 see your recent comments that the antitrust focus  
15 is not so much on Capper-Volstead Act, but more  
16 Sherman and Clayton Act issues.

17 That said, competition is necessary  
18 in the dairy industry and I applaud the Department  
19 of Justice's action and review of Dean Foods for  
20 its acquisition of two plants formerly owned by  
21 Foremost Farms. We certainly have a concern that  
22 this acquisition will lead to increased  
23 consolidation in the processing industry and more  
24 limited competition in Wisconsin at the expense of  
25 farm families. As a result of this acquisition,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           Dean Foods now controls approximately 57 percent  
2           of the market for processed milk in northeastern  
3           Illinois, Wisconsin and the UP.

4                           And while Dean Foods' bottom line  
5           grows, dairy farmers struggle, you know, to avoid  
6           hitting rock bottom. I am also interested in  
7           consolidation and competitiveness issues, not only  
8           among processors, but among retailers and those in  
9           the food delivery business. Giants like Wal\*Mart  
10          and new changes that we see with discount mass  
11          merchandisers and warehouse club stores are of  
12          concern, but quite frankly, anticompetitive  
13          practices have been around for a long time, but  
14          until recently, I don't think enough attention has  
15          been paid to this important issue.

16                           And as I got a chance to tell  
17          Assistant Secretary Varney when we talked on the  
18          phone last year, I'm really glad that you're  
19          giving it the attention that you are. We really  
20          do need your emphasis on these issues. Today's  
21          event is extremely important, in that farmers will  
22          have a chance to be heard and express their  
23          concerns about the declining number of family  
24          farms, the fewer market options that they have and  
25          less competition among processors, retailers and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 food distributors, artificially depressed prices  
2 and the possibility of price manipulation and the  
3 resulting toll that this takes in our community.  
4 Farming and family farming in particular is really  
5 the back bone of the Wisconsin economy and we're  
6 just so glad to have you here today calling  
7 attention to these issues.

8 MR. VILSACK: Thank you. To the  
9 Congresswoman and the two senators, one of the  
10 issues that you've touched on in your comments is  
11 the need for expanded market opportunities. And  
12 as we look at consumption of dairy products,  
13 notwithstanding all the specialty cheeses that are  
14 being produced, we see especially among young  
15 children less interest in dairy products and  
16 particularly milk.

17 I'm interested in knowing your  
18 thoughts about how we might be able to encourage  
19 more consumption. I know that the Institute of  
20 Medicine has suggested that with reference to our  
21 school lunch and school breakfast programs, that  
22 there could be greater focus on low fat dairy  
23 products and greater consumption of that as a  
24 possibility. Is that something that might provide  
25 some degree of assistance and help to these

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farmers if we expand markets in consumption,  
2 comments or thoughts about that?

3 SENATOR FEINGOLD: Well, you know,  
4 in my conversations with young people, I think  
5 there's a lot of opportunity here. You know,  
6 particularly given the number of people that  
7 are -- unfortunately, if you're in other parts of  
8 the agriculture industry choosing alternative ways  
9 for diets, vegetarian, other diets, this is an  
10 area that I find people pursuing. I find people  
11 very interested in various dairy products. Yes,  
12 the low fat helps, but also, you know, given the  
13 fact that people are talking about making sure  
14 that kids aren't drinking soda all the time, and  
15 you know, that's a big change from when I was a  
16 kid.

17 It was like any opportunity to get  
18 at soda or pop, as we call it here in Wisconsin.  
19 People don't believe that it's called pop, but it  
20 is. So you know, you're right, there are trends  
21 out there that would be potentially negative, but  
22 if people are given the proper information about  
23 not only the short-term, but the long-term benefit  
24 of dairy products for people, obviously, for your  
25 bones and your health later in life. If you

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           really are being educated as a young person about  
2           the way to have a good diet, I think we can  
3           counter some of these trends through some of the  
4           strengths we really have in the dairy industry.

5                         MR. VILSACK:  Senator Kohl, do you  
6           have any thoughts about that?

7                         SENATOR KOHL:  Yes, well, I think  
8           the rise of the organic movement has had some  
9           positive impact on dairy, because there are  
10          increasing numbers of dairy farms that produce  
11          organic and have attracted a real following, of  
12          course producing more low fat, as Russ pointed  
13          out, low fat dairy products is a positive in the  
14          marketplace and of course, the marketers  
15          themselves have to do a better job, I think, as  
16          marketers in ever industry have seen to it that  
17          their particular products are always more  
18          attractive to consumers who have increasingly more  
19          choices.

20                        I happen to operate a milk stand at  
21          the State Fair every summer.  I've been doing it  
22          for many, many years and we sell just flavored  
23          milk and we have five different flavors every  
24          summer and mothers can't wait to get their kids to  
25          come to our milk stand, because the kids go wild

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 over the flavors and I've often wondered why more  
2 marketers don't produce more flavored milks,  
3 because young people in particular really like  
4 that.

5 So marketing is a big aspect of it  
6 and I think really, Mr. Secretary, if we can make  
7 farming, dairy farming more attractive and more  
8 profitable as a lifestyle for young people, there  
9 will always be enough customers for dairy products  
10 in our country. It has been that way since the  
11 very beginning and I think it will continue to be  
12 that way, but I believe our number one challenge  
13 is to see to it that dairy farming can be  
14 economically attractive to young people.

15 MR. VILSACK: Congresswoman?

16 CONGRESSWOMAN BALDWIN: Your  
17 question leads me in a lot of different directions  
18 and I don't want to talk too long, but I think  
19 there's a new focus on this issue that is -- that  
20 provides an opportunity for dairy farmers, I think  
21 about the lack of nutritional literacy, the  
22 childhood obesity epidemic that has gotten new  
23 attention. It's now going to be, among others,  
24 championed by our First Lady, and also as the  
25 recession has deeply hit folks, poverty and food

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 choices are issues we need to understand more  
2 deeply.

3 If the grocery store in your  
4 neighborhood closes because you live in a poor  
5 neighborhood, as many have in even our own  
6 community here, the options, the array of options  
7 you have, if there's only a 7-11 or a convenience  
8 store in your immediate neighborhood and in order  
9 to go to a grocery store, you're taking a taxi or  
10 multiple buses, these affect people's food choices  
11 and their nutritional health.

12 And as we pay more attention to it,  
13 I think that clearly, educating people about a  
14 balanced diet and things that are truly affordable  
15 would absolutely include dairy products as a  
16 cornerstone of that.

17 MR. VILSACK: General, I'd like to  
18 ask you, we've only got a few more minutes here,  
19 but the Congresswoman mentioned cooperatives and  
20 the focus, I just thought it might be helpful for  
21 folks to get your take on this, to reinforce the  
22 fact that what this is and what this isn't.

23 MS. VARNEY: Sure, we understand  
24 that co-ops are essential to the livelihood of  
25 many of America's farmers and we are very, very

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           supportive of the mission of co-ops and of Capper-  
2           Volstead. We have heard an alternative view here  
3           and there, that sometimes some of the larger  
4           co-ops are not as accessible to their members as  
5           some of their members would like to be and in  
6           particular, I've heard from one of the larger  
7           co-ops that they are trying to become more  
8           transparent and more responsive to their members'  
9           needs.

10                                So we're -- we don't have an agenda  
11           here that is in any way anti co-op. We have a pro  
12           farmer agenda and we're going to take that  
13           wherever it leads us and just to assure you,  
14           Secretary, we're very supportive of  
15           Capper-Volstead.

16                                MR. VILSACK: All right, thank  
17           you. We have probably time for sort of one minute  
18           summations, if anyone wants to have any additional  
19           thoughts. Mr. Secretary, I'll start with you and  
20           just kind of move down the line.

21                                MR. NILSESTUEN: Well, hopefully,  
22           this open session, Mr. Secretary, is teed up and  
23           just touched the -- touched quickly on the variety  
24           of the issues and their complexity here, that  
25           there aren't any silver bullets, but to me, the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           one takeaway that I have here is the recognition  
2           by the Obama administration and you and leadership  
3           in agriculture together with Justice that market  
4           transparency, balance that well designed,  
5           modernized, effective regulation and oversight  
6           enforcement is good for markets and good for  
7           producers and good for all the participants within  
8           them.

9                           And if we can do that, the other  
10          things that producers and marketers and co-ops do  
11          so well, we can have that bright future that  
12          you're talking about, but if there is dislocation,  
13          if we have a blind eye to structure, as boring as  
14          sometimes those topics seem to be to the general  
15          public, we'll have great dislocation and continue  
16          to see the kind of consolidation that we've had in  
17          too many sectors and I think the dairy industry  
18          does not want to go down that road.

19                          SENATOR FEINGOLD: I guess the  
20          point I want to make is I've seen some changes in  
21          terms of the emphasis on the issues in the dairy  
22          industry. I'll tell you, some of the bloodiest  
23          battles I've ever seen are the regional battles  
24          between the Midwest and New England. Usually, we  
25          often vote together on many issues and there's

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           some good natured joshing that goes on. It turns  
2           out that Ben & Jerry's actually wanted to come to  
3           Wisconsin, but their car broke down, so they  
4           stayed in Vermont. They knew where to come.

5                         But you know, there was great  
6           ugliness and frankly tension not only between, but  
7           even within our dairy community. What we're  
8           talking about here today are things that bring us  
9           together that unify dairy farmers across the  
10          country and that is exciting to me, because I saw  
11          us as not getting anywhere for years until,  
12          frankly, you and Ms. Varney and others came in and  
13          started to move us in this direction.

14                        So I want to thank you and  
15          particularly urge you on in the area of trying to  
16          resolve this problem of where is the money going  
17          that is being paid by consumers and not being  
18          received by farmers.

19                        SENATOR KOHL: Yes, I think it's  
20          not hard for me and I think many people to  
21          understand how many aspects of farming are  
22          enormously attractive to young people as a  
23          potential way of life. We've talked about some of  
24          those characteristics this morning, so I need not  
25          enumerate, but I would wager anything that if all

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 of a sudden federal policies were more aligned  
2 with the need for people in agriculture to make a  
3 good living and if that became apparent to young  
4 people, then they would flock to farming for all  
5 the obviously attractive qualities of life that it  
6 does offer.

7 As I've said earlier, federal  
8 policies over the years have favored consumers, I  
9 believe, over farm producers because there are so  
10 many, many, many more people at that level of  
11 consumer, but I think we need to change that.  
12 Secretary Vilsack pointed out, which is true, that  
13 we have so many fewer farms today than in decades  
14 and centuries past, but the most important reason  
15 for that is that our farms are so much more  
16 productive and ever more productive, so that a  
17 farm unit, a farm acre produces so much more  
18 product than was true in times earlier.

19 But I think with a little help from  
20 our people at the federal level, we can make  
21 farming in the next generation something that  
22 young people really are attracted to and I think  
23 with people like Tom Vilsack and Christine Varney,  
24 we're going to accomplish that.

25 CONGRESSWOMAN BALDWIN: Thank you.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Well, the focus of today's workshops are so  
2 critical to us as we move forward and Wisconsin is  
3 America's Dairyland, it is our tradition and we  
4 want it to be our future, too. And so getting it  
5 right, as we know, some aspects of consolidation,  
6 some aspects of concentration are positive, but  
7 not all and that's where the policing function  
8 needs to come in and it's been absent for, I  
9 think, too long and we are just really delighted  
10 that you are giving new attention to some of the  
11 more disturbing trends that we're seeing that we  
12 think will make it more difficult for our dairy  
13 farmers.

14 MS. VARNEY: I'm here principally  
15 to listen and there are a couple things that if  
16 our panelists and others could talk about, this is  
17 my third time visiting dairy country, although I  
18 may have been in enemy territory a few times, and  
19 what I'm very interested in is there are as many  
20 views of the problems as there are potential  
21 solutions.

22 And I've heard a lot about over  
23 production, I've heard a lot about lack of  
24 demand. I've heard about manipulation of  
25 pricing. I've heard about consolidation and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 concentration and I'm very interested in what the  
2 people who are going to be talking to us today  
3 have to say about those issues as we continue to  
4 figure out our strategy.

5 MR. VILSACK: I want to thank the  
6 first panel. I know that Senator Feingold has to  
7 leave for a little while, but will be back, so we  
8 appreciate you being here. I would encourage the  
9 other panelists to sit tight and we're going now  
10 to invite up to the stage a number of dairy  
11 farmers now. This will be interesting, given the  
12 pro Wisconsin bent of this conversation so far.  
13 We are going to have folks from California and New  
14 Mexico and New York and Minnesota come up here and  
15 I think they may potentially have a slightly  
16 different take on some issues, but we hope to have  
17 a vigorous conversation, so I'd invite the farm  
18 panelists to come on up.

19 We've got the panelists assembled,  
20 if we could realize that this is a panel that's  
21 following a panel that we didn't take a break, but  
22 we will take a break after this panel for about a  
23 half an hour, so I'm looking forward to this  
24 conversation. I think what I'll do is introduce  
25 the panelists, all of them at once and then ask

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 each of them to make a couple of comments starting  
2 to my right and just moving to my left, and then  
3 we'll have an opportunity for dialogue and I  
4 certainly would encourage Senator Kohl and  
5 Congresswoman Baldwin to ask any questions that  
6 you might have, as well as the Assistant Attorney  
7 General.

8 Let me start with Darin Von Ruden,  
9 who is a third generation organic farmer. He is  
10 to my immediate right, to the far right. Darin  
11 was elected president of the Wisconsin Farmers  
12 Union this year and has served in several  
13 capacities for the organization, a patron member  
14 of the Westby Cooperative Creamery, a founding  
15 member of the Wisconsin Farmers Union, specialty  
16 cheese chair of the Wisconsin Dairy Farmers Guild  
17 and is a founding member of the Upper Midwest Milk  
18 Producers Association.

19 Sitting next to Darin, and  
20 hopefully they'll get along, is Jamie Bledsoe who  
21 is a dairy farmer from Riverdale, California. He  
22 served -- currently serves as president, board  
23 president of the Western United Dairymen and is on  
24 the board of directors of his cooperative,  
25 California Dairies, Inc. He currently has 1200

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           Holstein cows in two facilities and feeds over  
2           2500 replacement heifers and 500 bulls for  
3           breeding purposes, a third generation dairyman and  
4           farms with his family.

5                         Next to the Secretary of  
6           Agriculture is Christine Sukalski. She is a  
7           partner and dairy manager in Reiland Farms, LLP.  
8           The farm consists of 360 dairy cows, 300 head of  
9           young stock and about 1500 acres of crops. She  
10          earned producer of the year from both the  
11          Minnesota Milk Producers Association and the  
12          National Dairy Shrine, as well as an excellence  
13          award from the Minnesota Department of  
14          Agriculture.

15                        Sitting next to Christine is  
16          Joaquin Contente, who served as president of the  
17          California Farmers Union since he was elected to  
18          that post in January of 2000. He owns and  
19          operates a dairy farm with his brother and family  
20          in Hanford which is in the central valley of  
21          California. Joaquin and his family have owned and  
22          operated this dairy farm since the late 1920s. He  
23          is also a board member of the California Dairy  
24          Campaign.

25                        To my left sitting next to the  
PROFESSIONAL REPORTERS, LTD.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           Congresswoman is Frances Horton. She's a third  
2           generation farmer from New Mexico. Frances and  
3           her husband own -- what I'm not going to get this  
4           right, Las Uvas Valley Dairy, which consists of  
5           14,000 milk cows. Additionally, they have a  
6           heifer feed lot, black angus beef cattle and grow  
7           alfalfa. She serves as a council representative  
8           for the Dairy Farmers of America and is a board  
9           member of the Dairy Producers of New Mexico.

10                         Sitting next to Frances is Ed  
11           King. He's been farming on a family farm since  
12           1963. Since that time, the farm has grown to 2180  
13           acres and 900 registered Holstein cows. The farm  
14           founded by his grandfather is more than 100 years  
15           old and is currently managed by two of Ed's sons.  
16           In addition to his duties on the farm, he has  
17           served as the director of the Dairylea Cooperative  
18           since 1993, also as vice chair of the New England  
19           Dairy Promotion Board and has recently been named  
20           by the President Obama to chair the Federal Farm  
21           Service Agency's New York State Committee.

22                         And finally next to Ed is Joel  
23           Greeno, who is a dairy farmer from Kendall,  
24           Wisconsin, where he milks 48 cows on a 160-acre  
25           farm with his family. His farm was purchased in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           1990 and he began milking cows there in 1993, has  
2           a sustainable farming operation using rotational  
3           grazing, no chemicals or commercial fertilizers.

4                         He is the president of the American  
5           Raw Milk Producers Pricing Association, the  
6           vice-president of the Family Farm Defenders and  
7           serves on the executive committee of the National  
8           Family Farm Coalition. He's one of the founding  
9           producers of Scenic and Central Milk Producers, a  
10          midwest cooperative marketing milk to many  
11          processes in the last 12 years. So as you can  
12          tell from the introduction, it's a fairly  
13          representative sampling both in geography and in  
14          size and in concept here today.

15                        So with that, Darin, I'm going to  
16          ask you to start, if that's okay and we'll just  
17          move right down the line with any comments that  
18          you all have. We have about five minutes each for  
19          each of you and then we'll open it up for  
20          questions.

21                        MR. VON RUDEN: Thank you,  
22          Mr. Secretary, and thank you, Assistant Attorney  
23          General Varney for being here today. I thank you,  
24          Senator Kohl, Senator Feingold, Congresswoman  
25          Baldwin, thank you much for being here today.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           This is a critical issue that needs to be  
2           addressed. I've been involved in dairy pricing  
3           issues now for the better part of 20 years, since  
4           I've taken over the family farm from my folks. In  
5           1996, I was part of a group of farmers that  
6           organized the Upper Midwest Milk Producers  
7           Association and we were actually brought to the  
8           Attorney General's office here in the State of  
9           Wisconsin for price fixing, trying to get a decent  
10          price for our friends and ourselves, basically.

11                         No action was taken off that,  
12          because we did form the Upper Midwest Milk  
13          Producers Cooperative because of that, but because  
14          of that, I was also put on former Governor Tommy  
15          Thompson's cheese pricing task force and in that  
16          process, I tried to introduce some form of a  
17          formula that would include cost of production in  
18          the formula, which at that time was being  
19          discussed for the 1996 farm. We ended up losing  
20          the battle to get that included in that, so the  
21          recommendations that that task force took to the  
22          Attorney General at that time did not include the  
23          cost of production, which was a disappointment to  
24          me.

25                         Then in the following years, or in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the following months, I should say, the Wisconsin  
2 Assembly or Wisconsin Senate introduced a bill and  
3 I'm not sure what the number is on that right  
4 offhand, I haven't had time to look it up, but  
5 they introduced a bill that would regulate the  
6 Green Bay Cheese Exchange on trading against  
7 interests. It was trading against interests rule  
8 of 1996 or 1997, one of those two years, but  
9 anyway, the senate passed 28 to five and the  
10 assembly got held up in ag committee a little bit  
11 and then pretty soon, the Green Bay Cheese  
12 Exchange was announcing that they were going to  
13 move out of the state. They didn't want to be  
14 regulated.

15 And I think this is something that  
16 needs to be looked at, because if the CME, which  
17 is the old Green Bay Cheese Exchange, it's all the  
18 same players, nothing has really changed there.  
19 If they run away from being regulated in one state  
20 they're going to and they move to another state,  
21 if that state adopts the same type of regulation,  
22 they're going to move to another state, they will  
23 go to Kansas City or New York.

24 So this is something that has to be  
25 done on the federal level to address that issue of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 trading against interests. What trading against  
2 interests is, really, is that a net buyer of  
3 cheese, somebody that buys cheese all the time  
4 cannot sell on that market or if they're a net  
5 seller on that market, they can't be a net buyer  
6 and that's what's happening on this market, is  
7 somebody will buy too much product at a low price  
8 and when prices start coming up which will reflect  
9 a higher price for farmers, they sell it to drop  
10 the price to the farmers.

11 Whereas if they were on their own  
12 side of the block at all times, we'd have a, you  
13 know, I think a more stable price for our  
14 product. So that's one thing I think that, you  
15 know, we really need to address.

16 Some of the other concerns that we  
17 heard from the panel this morning, and just the  
18 general feeling that I'm getting, my folks didn't  
19 want me to farm because of the economics. It's  
20 all about economics.

21 It's a great place to grow a  
22 family. I've got a 16 year old son and an 11 year  
23 old daughter and I knew this was going to happen,  
24 but you know, I would like to see one of them take  
25 over the farm, I really would, but can they. I've

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           had real good friends that their folks sold the  
2           farm lock, stock and barrel just so they couldn't  
3           farm and why, you know, they want to.

4                         We're going into this period of  
5           time in our lives where we're going to be looking  
6           at non-Americans producing our food right in our  
7           own territory. It's happening already today. And  
8           I think with that sentiment, you get so much of  
9           the working public that doesn't have the tie to  
10          ownership and when you've got the tie to  
11          ownership, you actually care about things.

12                        But when you're there just working  
13          an eight-hour day for a salary, you really don't  
14          care about the animals and the land the way the  
15          people that actually own it do, and if we keep  
16          going down this road of larger and larger the way  
17          the system is taking us, I think we're going to be  
18          where Russia was 20 years ago where they and  
19          Assemblywoman Baldwin or Congresswoman Baldwin  
20          already said that there's local grocery stores  
21          being closed up.

22                        In 1992, we hosted a Russian at our  
23          place and if they weren't in line by 8:00 on  
24          Monday or Thursday mornings at the local grocery  
25          stores, they didn't have food for the next three

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 or four days and if we've already got grocery  
2 stores that are closing, local grocery stores that  
3 are closing down, what's it going to be like here  
4 in 10 or 15 years, are we going to be in that same  
5 situation.

6 We're supposed to be the bread  
7 basket of the world, but I think part of the  
8 problem is the concentration. We're seeing it in  
9 all the other aspects of agriculture, where more  
10 and more people -- or I shouldn't say more and  
11 more people, less and less people are controlling  
12 the system and we need to move beyond that point.

13 Just one last comment, you know, I  
14 think some of the things that we're going to hear  
15 throughout today, I was rather encouraged by the  
16 panel before us, because they're looking at let's  
17 get back to controlling, you know, our own  
18 destiny, basically.

19 And I hope that the panels this  
20 afternoon are going to have some of that same  
21 tone, but you know, I've sat in so many meetings  
22 like this and come out of it with the same general  
23 consensus, that there's nothing wrong and there is  
24 something wrong, you know, and it needs to be  
25 changed. Thank you.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                               MR. BLEDSOE: Good morning,  
2           Secretary Vilsack and Assistant Attorney General  
3           Holder and other elected officials at the table  
4           today. I've prepared a statement because I'm  
5           nervous, particularly because I don't do this  
6           every day. I take care of cows and the other  
7           reason is I'm from California. Some of the  
8           comments I heard this morning, I'm glad Joaquin  
9           Contente's here because that leaves two targets  
10          for you. I want to thank you for holding this  
11          workshop to examine competition in agricultural  
12          markets.

13                              The Secretary kind of gave me a  
14          brief introduction, but I wanted to tell you my  
15          wife's name is Elizabeth and we have four  
16          children, and Liz is a third generation dairy  
17          farmer, but I'm the first and my son came from  
18          Cal-Poly last June to join us on the farm and help  
19          run the farm and I have three daughters that are  
20          finishing various degrees at state colleges in  
21          California.

22                              My experience has been many and  
23          varied in this industry, including managing dairy  
24          operations, the development of the lead dairy  
25          cattle genetics, marketing of live cattle semen

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           and embryos all over the world, but my first love  
2           is to develop a profitable dairy herd and my wife  
3           and I started that in 2003 with 120 cows and as  
4           you heard earlier today, I milk 1200 cows and have  
5           a diversified farming operation. Our operation  
6           supports my family as well as provides food and  
7           shelter for 20 employees and their families.

8                        I wanted to say that the dairy  
9           industry is a competitive industry and that has  
10          provided my family a chance to grow our operations  
11          to where we are today, and our prices are not set  
12          as many like to claim. Our farm prices are  
13          responsive to market signals, but do not have --  
14          but do have processes in place to pay uniform  
15          prices to farmers recognizing the perishability of  
16          the product we have. In California, the dairy  
17          industry has a huge impact, just like Wisconsin.

18                       Milk production is the largest  
19          sector of the largest industry in the state. The  
20          California dairy industry is responsible for more  
21          than 443,000 jobs and a typical dairy, which is a  
22          dairy my size, can generate \$33 million a year in  
23          economic activity and provides 232 jobs in the  
24          state. In total, the dairy industry in the state  
25          of California contributed \$63 billion in economic

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 impact in 2008.

2 The economic situation facing the  
3 California dairy industry this past year was  
4 ruinous. While things have improved slightly,  
5 dairy farmers are still experiencing negative  
6 margins. In fact, June marks the 19th consecutive  
7 month of low milk prices and high input costs.  
8 Farm milk prices and feed commodity prices tend to  
9 be cyclical in nature. However, producers have  
10 never witnessed such dramatically low milk prices  
11 combined with skyrocketing production costs as  
12 they did for all of 2009. People, margins just  
13 haven't been low, they just simply haven't  
14 existed.

15 The crash came earlier to  
16 California. The California milk pricing system  
17 responds more quickly to current market conditions  
18 because it corresponds to the Chicago Mercantile  
19 Exchange. In contrast, price reporting procedures  
20 for federal milk marketing orders usually result  
21 in a one or two-month delay. The U.S. has a huge  
22 impact on the competitiveness. It's been the  
23 world's low-cost volume milk producer for many  
24 years. Unlike some other countries that may beat  
25 us on price, we also have the advantage of the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 most lucrative domestic dairy market in the  
2 world.

3 New Zealand, for example, produces  
4 roughly the same amount of milk as we do in  
5 California, but has a domestic market of just 10  
6 percent the size of the State of California. Our  
7 competitiveness is borne out by the number of  
8 companies based elsewhere that have come here in  
9 search of milk and our markets, companies like  
10 Nestle, Saputo, LALA, Fonterra and Glambia, just  
11 to name a few.

12 Productivity gains on the U.S.  
13 dairy farms for the past several decades are  
14 nothing short of astonishing. However, all U.S.  
15 producers will be higher cost producers in the  
16 years to come as a result of the additional debt  
17 load taken on to survive these negative operating  
18 margins, and in my case, the last 25 years I've  
19 built an equity. I lost it all in 2009.

20 Industry consolidation is occurring  
21 at all levels of the dairy industry. Fewer farms,  
22 fewer cows and more milk have been trends for  
23 decades. The upside for consumers has been better  
24 quality milk. You only have to look at how much  
25 longer the sell by dates are on milk in retail

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 stores to know improvements in quality are being  
2 made every day in this business. There are also  
3 fewer cooperatives, fewer processors and fewer  
4 larger retailers that always seem to want larger  
5 suppliers.

6 Everybody works to squeeze costs  
7 out of the system and every link in the chain.  
8 Farmers, we tinker with our feed rations. We'll  
9 milk more cows so the premium cost of production  
10 goes down. Cooperatives get more efficient  
11 hauling milk to reduce fuel use and miles on the  
12 road. And if you ask any processor today what  
13 it's like dealing with retailers these days from a  
14 cost standpoint, you'll want to be prepared to  
15 spend some time.

16 Through all these consolidations  
17 and quality improvements, however, it is  
18 undeniable that farmers have seen their share of  
19 what the consumer pays for milk and other dairy  
20 products go down significantly. The farm price  
21 for a gallon of milk today is now roughly 30  
22 percent of what you pay in the retail store.  
23 Dairy farming is becoming unique in the livestock  
24 industry. That was mentioned earlier, in that  
25 milk production is controlled by the families who

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 own the land, the facilities and the cows.

2 We buy the feed, we make the  
3 breeding decisions, we decide who buys our milk  
4 and when it's time to cull a cow. Every farmer I  
5 know wants to keep it that way and that's what I  
6 want this hearing to be about. Here's a few  
7 suggestions to keep it that way that I believe  
8 will help. We need to insure transparency in all  
9 markets accessed by producers. We need to build a  
10 federal economic safety net and not in the  
11 traditional terms we think of, for farmers that  
12 recognize our significantly higher input costs.

13 We need to provide risk management  
14 tools that work for farmers. We need to keep our  
15 marketing options open, for example, for farmers.  
16 For example, artisan cheese making has been a real  
17 advantage for some of the families that have  
18 chosen to diversify into it. Raw milk sales to  
19 the public, however, pose a real health risk to  
20 consumers and recurring consumer confidence crisis  
21 to our industry and should not be allowed.

22 Keep farmers in control of the  
23 regulatory system. Farmers have the right to  
24 determine how and by which agency milk marketing  
25 is regulated in their state and region and it

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           should stay that way. The last thing is to make  
2           sure it's milk. Regulatory industries must, at a  
3           minimum, ensure that products labeled milk meet  
4           the federal descriptor to be called milk. And  
5           while on the subject of minimum standards, I just  
6           want to mention that we have a state requirement  
7           in California that fluid milk be fortified with  
8           additional milk solids in the form of condensed  
9           skim. Dairy producers pay for that.

10                           Our milk tastes better and at the  
11           same time provides 30 percent more calcium per  
12           serving and the most important thing is it's all  
13           milk. That is a policy that's good for farmers.  
14           It's good for the public health and it's one that  
15           I hope the federal government will consider taking  
16           nationwide. With that, I thank you for the  
17           opportunity to be here today and talk about the  
18           competitiveness and I look forward to answering  
19           any questions. Thank you.

20                           MS. SUKALSKI: I'm honored to be  
21           here today. Thank you, Secretary Vilsack and  
22           Assistant Attorney General Varney. After the most  
23           difficult financial year I've ever known as a  
24           dairy farmer, these discussions are appreciated.

25           I graduated from the University of Minnesota with

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 a degree in animal science and was working for a  
2 dairy magazine in Ohio when my father indicated he  
3 was going to sell his dairy herd and just crop  
4 farm.

5 I returned home in 1988 and have  
6 been managing the dairy herd ever since. Instead  
7 of being dispersed, the herd has grown and now  
8 supports three partner families, my parents, my  
9 brother and his family, myself and my family and  
10 13 employees. All through high school and  
11 college, whenever I would push my father to adopt  
12 some new tool or technology, his constant answer  
13 was you come home and we'll do things your way.  
14 I'm thankful my father was true to his word and  
15 let me make changes, allowing me to see firsthand  
16 the results of the tools and innovations I chose.

17 I appreciate having choices and  
18 being able to do what I feel is right for my cows,  
19 my farm, my family and my business and to watch  
20 milk production per cow more than double in the  
21 last 20 years.

22 This brings me to my first concern,  
23 the mountain of misinformation and mis-perception  
24 circulating about conventional agriculture.

25 Contrary to popular belief, conventional

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 agriculture is very sustainable. The first  
2 measure of the sustainability must be financial,  
3 which is the main reason we are here today.

4 But beyond that, utilizing science-  
5 backed innovations to produce an abundant food  
6 supply using continuously fewer and fewer  
7 resources is sustainability. For example, since  
8 1944, the carbon footprint of milk has actually  
9 fallen by 63 percent. In spite of that, it seems  
10 that everything about conventional agriculture  
11 from size to science is being demonized by the  
12 media, internet and books, while organic  
13 agriculture, which accounts for a tiny portion of  
14 total food, has been given some big green stamp of  
15 approval with no science to prove that it is truly  
16 produced with less total pressure on the  
17 environment or is necessarily safer or healthier.

18 The constant barrage of mistruths  
19 gets depressing to those of us who take such pride  
20 in what we do. I wish U.S. consumers could come  
21 to my farm and realize our care and commitment for  
22 our cattle and our world. The average U.S.  
23 consumer is generations removed from ever having  
24 tasted hunger. I hope it doesn't take that  
25 extreme for people to realize that food doesn't

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 just appear on shelves.

2 Please don't misunderstand me.

3 There is room for all types of farms. I  
4 appreciate diversity in agriculture and I want  
5 U.S. consumers to have as many food choices and  
6 our grocery shelves can allow, but I want  
7 consumers to have complete confidence in all food  
8 choices and not be making decisions based on  
9 misguided fears. Ultimately, my real concern is  
10 that propaganda will influence policy, policy that  
11 could potentially limit the U.S. ability in  
12 agriculture to compete in a global marketplace, a  
13 strength that I feel is critical to our economy,  
14 food safety and even national security.

15 I also fear that the threat of  
16 lawsuits or consumer backlash may inhibit future  
17 agricultural research and innovation. Innovations  
18 that we may need to feed a hungry world may go  
19 undiscovered. I believe that only a well fed  
20 world has any prayer of every being a peaceful  
21 world. I'm relieved by the U.S. Supreme Court's  
22 favorable decision on Roundup Ready alfalfa.  
23 While others kept it in courtrooms, we actually  
24 watched Roundup Ready alfalfa prove itself on our  
25 farm.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   From that one planting during the  
2                   narrow window of availability, we've harvested  
3                   continuously for five years. It has been by far  
4                   the best stand of alfalfa we've ever seen in our  
5                   farming lives, but we are losing hope to plant it  
6                   again in 2010. I hope the science based truth is  
7                   always upheld. Of course, like everyone else  
8                   here, I'm concerned about milk price and all the  
9                   other topics that go into it, many of which will  
10                  be thoroughly discussed later today.

11                  Farmers are the eternal optimists.  
12                  Even after the dismal prices of 2009, just 3.8  
13                  percent exited the industry. Only three of the  
14                  last 17 years had lower exit rates. If farmers  
15                  made decisions based solely on numbers, we  
16                  probably all would have quit by the end of 2009,  
17                  but there's always our belief that things will get  
18                  better. I hope our never give up attitude isn't  
19                  being taken advantage of by others in the  
20                  industry.

21                  In that respect, I am thankful for  
22                  dairy cooperatives. Before cooperatives, farmers  
23                  were being taken advantage of. The book, "Men to  
24                  Remember," outlines how farmers came together in  
25                  1921 to form Land O' Lakes cooperative. It's a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 great read for anyone who eats. As I read this  
2 book, I felt the personal connection to the  
3 farmers in it as they struggled and strived just  
4 to put top quality butter on to the tables of  
5 consumers at a fair price for all.

6 Today most of our challenges are  
7 different, but I realized how the commitment and  
8 passion that founded Land O' Lakes is still alive  
9 and well on our farms today. I can't imagine  
10 feeling this committed to producing a quality end  
11 product if I wasn't a part owner of the company.  
12 Most importantly, co-ops allow farmers a  
13 collective place at the marketing table and a  
14 collective voice on policies that affect our  
15 farms. Co-ops allow farmers to pool their equity  
16 and jointly own what none of us could own alone  
17 and hopefully garner a fair price for milk.

18 Maybe I'm biased, but I think the  
19 dairy's cooperative system is the epitome of all  
20 the facets of agriculture and perhaps why there's  
21 less vertical integration in the dairy industry.  
22 Even though it's almost 100 years old, the  
23 cooperative system is the best marketing tool  
24 farmers have. However, I am concerned that there  
25 may be too much consolidation beyond our

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 cooperatives. The clear example is how dairy  
2 farmers' share of the retail dollar has fallen  
3 from 52 percent in 1980 down to 27 percent in  
4 2006.

5 It seems that retail prices never  
6 fall as rapidly or as far as prices on the farm  
7 and I am concerned that this prolongs our lows,  
8 because there is no price incentive for consumers  
9 to increase consumption. Thank you for the  
10 opportunity to share my concerns.

11 MR. CONTENTE: Good morning,  
12 Mr. Secretary and Assistant Attorney General and  
13 members of the panel and the audience. I'm a  
14 second generation dairyman from Hanford,  
15 California. My uncle and my dad originally  
16 started the operation. My uncle started back in  
17 the '20s, late '20s and my dad joined in later, in  
18 the early '50s. Then my brother and myself now  
19 have the farm. I have a son and a daughter that  
20 are also participating there with us, and  
21 hopefully, they can continue the endeavors that  
22 we've worked so hard for.

23 What I'm going to do is go over  
24 some of the things in my testimony and then just  
25 try to come up with a visual of what happened in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           this last year for the dairy farmers in America.  
2           My topics that I'm going to be talking about are  
3           dealing with the lack of a functioning marketplace  
4           and I think the best way to address that is to go  
5           back and see what happened in 2009.

6                         In 2009, the consumption according  
7           to the USDA data in the United States was 186  
8           billion pounds. The exports on the fat basis was  
9           4 billion pounds. There's one category that's not  
10          mentioned in these numbers or in this data that  
11          needs to be included in there. The unregulated  
12          proteins that come into this country do not get  
13          included in any of this data. Those unregulated  
14          proteins, casein, caseinates and MPC.

15                        Last year in 2009, those imports  
16          were down significantly from the year before,  
17          almost 40 percent down. However, they still came  
18          in at a high rate. In my testimony, I provide a  
19          chart that shows how much that volume is. That  
20          equates to over 6 billion pounds of milk  
21          equivalent on casein, caseinates and over 2  
22          billion pounds in MPC that still came in and was  
23          utilized.

24                        After you sum up all the product  
25          that was consumed including these unregulated

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 proteins, it's a figure of nearly 200 billion  
2 pounds that was needed to satisfy the market in  
3 the United States, which is, by the way, the  
4 largest market in the world. We only produced  
5 189 billion pounds of milk in 2009 and yet, the  
6 price, the average price for 2009 in the United  
7 States as an average was around \$12.80. In my  
8 area, it was actually a lot lower than that.

9 We all needed at least \$18. We had  
10 just come off of some extremely high feed costs  
11 due to some of the speculations that had driven up  
12 the commodity markets and yet we received 50  
13 percent below cost of production in 2009  
14 unnecessarily. The system is broken. We don't  
15 even produce enough for our own needs and we were  
16 receiving 50 percent below cost of production.

17 Let's compare another commodity.  
18 In my area, where there's a lot of almonds grown  
19 in my area. In 1995, the almond industry produced  
20 400 million pounds of almonds. By 2008, 13 years  
21 later, that production grew to a billion and 600  
22 million. That's four fold that the almond  
23 industry expanded their production four times in  
24 13 years and by the way, over 50 percent of those  
25 almonds cannot be consumed in the United States

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           because there's not enough market for them in the  
2           United States.

3                           In September of '08, we had a  
4           financial collapse that was heard around the  
5           world. Credit markets around the world  
6           collapsed. They kept saying that the reason why  
7           our milk prices are collapsing is because the  
8           credit markets collapsed and people can't move  
9           product around the world as easily. So I had  
10          discussions with the almond industry people over  
11          the last several months, and this is what they  
12          tell me.

13                           In 2009, the average price for all  
14          the almonds produced, because there's some almonds  
15          that are worth more depending upon size than  
16          others, but the average price for 2009 almonds was  
17          \$1.60 something. The cost of production for  
18          almonds as a general rule is about \$1 a pound. So  
19          the almond industry that does not have a market  
20          for all their product in the United States that  
21          has to export over half of their product, that has  
22          quadrupled their production in 13 years, received  
23          60 percent above the cost of production. We in  
24          our dairy industry received 50 percent for most of  
25          '09.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   The system is broken. Now, what do  
2                   we do about it? By the way, this forum that we're  
3                   having here is an exercise in democracy. This  
4                   provides the issues to come to the table to be  
5                   discussed and to be aired and to have these  
6                   distinguished people, these two secretaries,  
7                   assistant secretary, that are here with us today  
8                   provides the credibility of what this country is  
9                   all about.

10                   It's democracy that creates  
11                   prosperity. It's not trade or it's not resources,  
12                   it's democracy, because the democracy, you have  
13                   the ability to empower yourself. We as producers  
14                   now have this ability here through this exercise  
15                   that we're going through to empower ourselves to  
16                   gain a piece of what the consumer is putting on  
17                   the table when she goes to the store and lays down  
18                   that grocery dollar for dairy products.

19                   This last year, if you look at what  
20                   the consumer was paying for milk, there's 11.6  
21                   gallons of milk in a 100 pounds and if the average  
22                   price for milk was \$3 and it was around that  
23                   figure, give or take, some areas higher, some  
24                   areas a little lower, that's \$35 a hundred weight  
25                   that the consumer was paying for that fluid milk.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           We were getting \$9 in California. Cheese that  
2           sells for an average across the United States for  
3           about \$4.50 or \$5, cheddar cheese yields are about  
4           10 to 1, so 100 pounds of milk will make 10 pounds  
5           of cheddar cheese.

6                         A \$4.50 pound of cheddar cheese  
7           will yield \$45 a hundred weight, \$5 will yield \$50  
8           a hundred weight. The consumer is putting \$35 to  
9           \$50 down a hundred weight, which, by the way, the  
10          CPI consumer price for '09 dropped seven and a  
11          half percent while our producer price went from  
12          \$18 plus the year before to \$12 something. That's  
13          a five percent drop and the CPI for consumers only  
14          dropped seven and a half percent. The system is  
15          broken.

16                        Either we do nothing and watch our  
17          industry follow the pork and poultry industry and  
18          wind up with a totally vertically integrated -- I  
19          disagree that we will not have dairy products. We  
20          will have those dairy products. Some of the  
21          panelists here mentioned that the food will have  
22          to come from other countries. That's not true.  
23          It will be produced here. It will not be produced  
24          here by families, at least the majority of  
25          families. It could be just a few small families.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   In California, we have one family  
2                   that produces most of the chicken. It's called  
3                   Foster Farms, and the rest of you know what it's  
4                   like on the east coast. So what I'm saying here,  
5                   this is the opportunity for we as dairy farmers to  
6                   empower ourselves to reach out and get a piece of  
7                   that rock for us through this forum that we're  
8                   having here and this discussion and I thank the  
9                   Secretary and the assistant. Thank you.

10                   MR. VILSACK: Thank you. Frances,  
11                   your thoughts?

12                   MS. HORTON: Good morning,  
13                   Secretary and Assistant Attorney General. My name  
14                   is Frances Horton and I'm very pleased to be here  
15                   today to tell you a little bit about dairying in  
16                   the southwest, and I wish Senator Feingold was  
17                   here because I can assure him there are cows in  
18                   New Mexico. I was born in New Mexico and grew up  
19                   in Arizona. My grandfather was a cotton ginner.  
20                   My father grew cotton and had a small beef feed  
21                   lot.

22                   In 1980, we started our first dairy  
23                   with 200 cows. Today, my husband Dean and I with  
24                   the help of our son Loren are milking 14,000  
25                   head. We are a closed herd and use sex semen to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 provide our replacements. We employ over 200  
2 people from the local community and buy most of  
3 our silage and alfalfa from local farmers. To be  
4 as efficient as we can in today's economy, we use  
5 technology to help improve our income, such as  
6 drip irrigation to conserve our precious water.

7 We use low till farming practices  
8 with GPS equipment to save fuel. Every day, we  
9 strive to improve our business by producing the  
10 very best milk that we can, by testing for somatic  
11 cell levels and antibiotics. We use best  
12 management practices to provide top quality care  
13 for our animals. We also use the latest computer  
14 programs to maximize our feed usage and  
15 efficiency. We keep records of all our cattle  
16 with RFID tags to minimize use of medicine and to  
17 improve breeding results.

18 We also use computers and  
19 satellites to keep track of milk and feed markets  
20 and weather reports. Our labor force comes from  
21 the local community and includes many women and  
22 high school students who work after school. We  
23 have a bonus program for quality milk, a perfect  
24 attendance reward program and a college  
25 scholarship program. In spite of our size, our

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 business is totally family owned, and the only  
2 other person who has a say in its operation is our  
3 banker.

4 We are a family that supports other  
5 families, those of our employees, our local  
6 merchants and our local farmers. As everyone in  
7 this room knows, and I hope they do, the dairy  
8 industry is not in good shape. In the 32 years we  
9 have been dairying, there have been ups and downs  
10 and now there's only down. I am not an economist  
11 or a statistician. I can't spout numbers or show  
12 you charts with lots of colored lines. I can tell  
13 you that my main job is taking care of the money  
14 in our business.

15 I used to be able to make the  
16 payroll, pay for the hay and feed, pay the bills  
17 on time and pay my debt down in time to borrow it  
18 again. Right now, I am lucky to pay the employees  
19 and maybe part of the bills. Our debt is three  
20 times what it was two years ago. I'm not sure  
21 what the problem is. We attend many meetings and  
22 I've listened to many experts say what the  
23 problems are and I'm sure they're all right. I  
24 don't think there is one perfect solution.

25 I don't want the government to run

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 my business or my industry. I think that the  
2 government and my family each has an important job  
3 to do. My job is to pay taxes, to protect the  
4 environment where I farm, produce the best quality  
5 milk possible, provide the best care for our  
6 animals and have the best working conditions for  
7 our employees. My government's job to protect me  
8 from enemies, to enforce fair and reasonable rules  
9 for the environment, to protect our animals from  
10 abuse and make sure that my employees are treated  
11 fairly.

12 I also think the government should  
13 keep the playing field level, so that anyone who  
14 works harder and smarter and is willing to make  
15 sacrifices and take risks should be able to make a  
16 success and provide for their families and future  
17 generations.

18 I believe in co-ops. They help  
19 us. They transport and market my milk so that we  
20 can concentrate on doing what we do best. They  
21 also have a job to do to help keep the dairy  
22 industry strong and have unity in the give and  
23 take of dealing with processors.

24 I have no problems with the  
25 processing company being large. I do have a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           problem with companies that take unfair or  
2           dishonest advantage because they can. The  
3           government's job is to set rules and limits and  
4           enforce them fairly. The dairy industry is not in  
5           good shape. However, I don't believe that drastic  
6           changes will help with the government controlling  
7           supply.

8                           I want my government to do a better  
9           job of regulating and enforcing the rules we  
10          already have, such as improving the standards of  
11          the pasturized milk ordinance and increasing  
12          solids in milk. This would use more milk and  
13          create a better product that would compete in the  
14          world market. I also feel that we need to be more  
15          careful on allowing imports into our market which  
16          are incorrectly labeled, and these compete with  
17          pure, wholesome American milk for the processors'  
18          dollar.

19                           I know that processors and food  
20          companies need to make a profit. However, they  
21          also need to pay the American dairyman a fair  
22          share of the consumer's dollar unless they want to  
23          end up buying their product from places that do  
24          not guarantee the quality or safety of the milk  
25          supply. U.S. dairymen are the best in the world

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 at what they do, but they are being squeezed by  
2 the high cost of imports. This cannot last  
3 forever.

4 We need a better system for pricing  
5 milk that cannot be manipulated by thinly traded  
6 CME markets. I think all dairymen in the United  
7 States are united in their goals. They want to  
8 provide the highest quality milk in the world.  
9 They want to have a clean, unpolluted environment  
10 for their families and their farms and they are  
11 proud of their farming lifestyle and they want to  
12 secure it for their families and future  
13 generations. Thank you.

14 MR. KING: Secretary Vilsack,  
15 General Varney, it's a pleasure to be here this  
16 morning. I take some -- with all of the chatter  
17 about Wisconsin and I have a lot of great friends  
18 in Wisconsin and California. I feel a connection  
19 with both of you because I know both of you, I  
20 believe both of you had some educational  
21 experience in New York. So any other way I can  
22 bond with you? That's the way.

23 At any rate, I'm Ed King. My wife  
24 and I and our sons, sons are very important, and  
25 their families own and operate King's Ransom Farm,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 a 900-cow dairy which is located in Saratoga  
2 County, New York. It's about 30 miles north of  
3 Albany, our capital. For those of you who like  
4 thoroughbred horses, this is where the oldest  
5 thoroughbred track in the country is located.  
6 Thoroughbred racing reigns supreme there in July  
7 and August each year. Okay. Now, on to the dairy  
8 issues.

9 I consider it a privilege to be  
10 invited to present my views on the challenges  
11 facing our industry today. As you've already  
12 heard, dairy producers are hurting. I can attest  
13 to that. There are a number of issues which we  
14 face as we struggle to survive in hopes of  
15 restoring our businesses to profitability. Let me  
16 identify just three of those issues. Number one,  
17 the lack of market power. Number two, our share  
18 of the retail dollar, and, number three, the lack  
19 of market transparency.

20 Let me detail my concerns. First,  
21 as I said, producers lack market power. We need  
22 our cooperatives. Our family has marketed milk  
23 through the Dairylea Cooperative for 20 years.  
24 It's been a great relationship. We're invested in  
25 them and they're invested in us and we will

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 continue to rely on the cooperative's expertise  
2 into the foreseeable future. Because of this, I  
3 want to personally thank both the Secretary and  
4 the General for the comments that they've made  
5 this morning and have made previously in the  
6 support of the Capper-Volstead Act.

7 And we know now that it's not a  
8 real focus of this endeavor, so I want to thank  
9 both of you personally for those comments and that  
10 support. It means a lot to me. Second, the  
11 producers' share of the consumer dollar has shrunk  
12 substantially in recent years. USDA's Economic  
13 Research Service, and you've heard this spoken to  
14 before, has confirmed this by reporting that the  
15 farmer's share of the retail dairy price fell  
16 dramatically in the past two years to about 25  
17 percent in '09 from about almost 38 percent in  
18 2007.

19 This is particularly evident in the  
20 fluid milk market, because consolidation in the  
21 retail food marketing industry has reached the  
22 point where major chain marketers can flex their  
23 buying power muscle and demand price concessions  
24 from processors in the name of keeping them  
25 competitive. All of these price concession

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 demands quickly end up on the producers' doorstep  
2 as we become the target of this feeding frenzy for  
3 lower prices. Yet we producers have no place to  
4 turn to apply pressure to keep us competitive.

5 Attention must be given to bringing  
6 an end to the demands for inclusion of  
7 competitiveness provisions in contracts.  
8 Additionally, significant consolidation at the  
9 retail level is seemingly making it easier for  
10 retailers to capture an inordinate share of the  
11 total margin on milk. Bottom line, farmers have  
12 no control over this part of the equation. It  
13 might be interesting for you to know that as a  
14 result of this, our family has, after careful  
15 analysis, coupled with our access to a very unique  
16 consumer market opportunity, we've embarked on a  
17 new business venture that includes weekly delivery  
18 of fluid milk.

19 Our goal is to recapture some of  
20 that retail dollar. We're encouraged, as in just  
21 eight short weeks, this is a very new venture, we  
22 have a growing customer list and apparently, many  
23 opportunities ahead of us.

24 Finally, I would like to address  
25 the lack of market transparency. Dairy producers

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           have a particular need to access market  
2           reconnaissance from all regions of the country  
3           where milk prices are more competitive.

4                       Today, the market signals we  
5           receive can be affected by the activity of a  
6           handful of buyers on the cheese exchange, and  
7           frankly, sometimes that activity does not fairly  
8           represent true marketplace dynamics across our  
9           nation and, yes, even the world. We need a change  
10          in policy and the systems that we use that will  
11          help to provide price stability for our industry  
12          for the long term.

13                      As I close, I want to thank USDA  
14          and the Department of Justice for allowing me to  
15          express just a few of my thoughts. Thank you very  
16          much.

17                      MR. VILSACK: Joel?

18                      MR. GREENO: It's good to be here.  
19          I'd like to thank Ag Secretary Vilsack and  
20          Assistant Attorney General Varney for being here  
21          and holding this session and you've been asked to  
22          do a lot of things here today and I was just  
23          wondering, my farm has seen 17 inches of rain in  
24          the last four weeks and if you could call somebody  
25          and just turn it off for two weeks, it would be

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 appreciated.

2 MR. VILSACK: That would be  
3 Governor Doyle.

4 MR. GREENO: I'd just like to start  
5 with the Greeno family has farmed in Monroe  
6 County, Wisconsin for 150 years now and I'm the  
7 last one, and that's unfortunate. And I guess I'm  
8 here today to be a voice for the voiceless. I've  
9 waited 17 years for this opportunity and I'm glad  
10 to be here. My mom and dad's 29th wedding  
11 anniversary present was a farm foreclosure and  
12 their 30th wedding anniversary present was a  
13 Sheriff's auction on the courthouse steps.

14 That forced me to move my dairy  
15 operation out of their facility into an abandoned  
16 FSA property that I had purchased in 1990. The  
17 house and barn had all been completely vandalized,  
18 no doors and windows in the house, no electricity,  
19 and we had to set up shop and go into operation in  
20 a matter of days, and the family pulled together  
21 and came through and I've been milking cows there  
22 now 17 years. You know, my dad battled through  
23 polio, a debilitating back injury, cancer, but he  
24 couldn't beat low milk prices and something has to  
25 be done.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                               In mid January, a New York State  
2                               dairy farmer shot 51 of his cows and then  
3                               himself. We know of nearly 100 dairy farmers that  
4                               have committed suicide to date since the '08  
5                               crash. It's got to stop. Many of ours, a dear  
6                               friend, a Korean farmer by the name of Mr. Lee was  
7                               on his family's farm for 1000 years and he  
8                               committed suicide at the World Trade Organization  
9                               ministerial meeting in Cancun, Mexico and his last  
10                              words were WTO kills farmers as he shoved a dagger  
11                              in his chest and bled to death. These people's  
12                              lives had value. The work they did had value and  
13                              the products they produced had value and corporate  
14                              America didn't allow them to have that.

15                             The crisis in dairy is real. The  
16                             problems in dairy are manmade. It's easy to do  
17                             nothing. Do we have the will to fix it? Dairy  
18                             pricing has a beginning and the beginning is the  
19                             Chicago Mercantile Exchange. Primarily, block  
20                             cheddar trading. The Chicago Mercantile Exchange  
21                             decides everything in dairy pricing.

22                             When companies report cheddar  
23                             prices through the NASS survey, 30 of the  
24                             companies that report always report the CME cash  
25                             block market. CME block trading has a near

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 perfect correlation to dairy farmer's Class III  
2 price. If supply and demand were true indicators  
3 of the market, there should be a strong  
4 relationship between American cheese stocks and  
5 the price of block cheddar on the CME. There is  
6 not. All volatility in milk pricing is caused by  
7 the CME.

8 The CME cheese trading is a highly  
9 leveraged, thinly traded market with few players.  
10 Currently, two players mainly control CME block  
11 cheddar trading, in Davigo being the main seller  
12 and Schreiber's being the main buyer. Two players  
13 do not make a market, and at least not a true  
14 market indicator. All of the industry marches in  
15 lock step with CME prices. With a history of  
16 price fixing, the CME block trading cannot be the  
17 deciding factor in milk pricing.

18 Commodity Futures Trading  
19 Commission needs immediate jurisdiction over the  
20 CME trading. DOJ needs to take swift action on  
21 the ongoing dairy industry investigation began by  
22 Ali Ramadan into the actions of DFA, Deans and  
23 National Dairy Holdings, swift action on market  
24 manipulation and price fixing of dairy commodities  
25 and USDA needs to strongly reconsider relying on

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the NASS survey, which is the vehicle of all  
2 fabricated market information going to USDA that  
3 is used in the milk pricing formula.

4 DOJ needs to move forward on the  
5 creation of the food and ag unit with field  
6 offices. Is the Antitrust Division the  
7 appropriate division to investigate milk prices or  
8 should it be shared or handed over to the  
9 racketeering division?

10 Dairy farmers deserve dignity.  
11 They deserve justice. They deserve cost of  
12 production plus a profit. A friend of mine  
13 recently had a position with Caterpillar and he  
14 said that if farmers ran their farms like  
15 corporate America ran their businesses, we'd all  
16 be bankrupt.

17 And he's moved back to Pennsylvania  
18 to take up his ag job again, and you know, it's  
19 just a scenario that's went on far too long and  
20 let's hope that today is the beginning of the end  
21 and that we restore fair prices to our farmers.  
22 Thank you.

23 MR. VILSACK: Well, in order to  
24 keep on schedule, we're going to have to be sort  
25 of quick on these -- on the Q&A, but I don't know

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           if the Senator or the Congresswoman have any  
2           specific questions that they'd like to ask the  
3           panel.  If they do, I'd be happy to give them that  
4           first opportunity.

5                            CONGRESSWOMAN BALDWIN:  I will be  
6           an accomplice in being brief and maybe can get  
7           some follow-up afterwards, but I would say I'd be  
8           interested in knowing from Jamie particularly a  
9           listing of some of the risk management tools that  
10          you were talking about earlier and also a couple  
11          of people talked about -- I think it was Christine  
12          Sukalski and Ed King talked about the farmer's  
13          share of retail price and the lag time in seeing  
14          any sort of reflection of that in the grocery  
15          store, and also often times not seeing it ever  
16          appear.

17                           I'm really interested in -- because  
18          to me, those are signals of anticompetitiveness  
19          and to sort of drill down -- not a good expression  
20          to use these days, but to understand a little bit  
21          more why the signals of a healthy competitive  
22          market aren't occurring.

23                           MR. BLEDSOE:  So on risk management  
24          tools, your question is how do we make them  
25          available or educate farmers?

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   CONGRESSWOMAN BALDWIN:  When you  
2                   were talking about policy recommendations to us  
3                   and since a couple of us are -- you said we need  
4                   better risk management tools and I figured there  
5                   was a lot more behind that sentence.

6                   MR. BLEDSOE:  Yeah, those are --  
7                   risk management tools are things that aren't as  
8                   familiar to us in California and I think they've  
9                   been used a lot more out in the Midwest and even  
10                  as you look at -- from my perspective, if you look  
11                  at the whole policy, the whole dairy policy, risk  
12                  management, even if we love the CME or don't love  
13                  the CME or we like buying puts or calls or not,  
14                  risk management is something farmers can do today  
15                  to protect their margin.

16                  We're not good at it.  We're  
17                  learning about it.  The program is thinly traded,  
18                  so you have to be right there and -- but I think,  
19                  you know, we have to educate farmers on how to use  
20                  those tools better.  Perhaps, and we look at  
21                  further down the road discussions, perhaps when I  
22                  talk about safety net, there may be a possibility  
23                  to help fund or -- I'm trying to think of the word  
24                  right now, to help farmers buy puts.

25                  Rather than just give them money to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 produce milk when we don't need the milk, let's  
2 help them manage their risk in some way. These  
3 are things that we need to educate and are  
4 actually talking about in the industry today, but  
5 as a dairy farmer today, I know we lost a lot of  
6 milk last year and a lot of money last year and  
7 nobody did it, but in California, we had the  
8 opportunity, as well as in the Midwest, having  
9 contracted our milk in that brief period of time,  
10 it was there for \$19 or \$18.

11 I wouldn't have lost as much money  
12 as I did, but I need more education. I need to  
13 learn how to use those totals and those tools need  
14 to be affordable.

15 MS. SUKALSKI: On the reducing  
16 share of consumer prices, you know, farmers we buy  
17 all of our inputs retail which keeps a lot of  
18 other industries in business and none of those  
19 costs have gone down, but we sell our products  
20 wholesale and so we're constantly in this  
21 crosshairs of where we see what it is in the  
22 grocery store and see it not coming down and I'm  
23 on promotion boards. My number one passion is  
24 promoting dairy products and I would just like to  
25 see the opportunity for consumers to consume

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 more.

2 When we have a surplus, why can't  
3 the store price reflect our price and perhaps the  
4 consumers will consume more.

5 MR. BLEDSOE: Can I add to that? I  
6 just have a real cute little story and in economic  
7 terms, it's called elasticity and demand, but the  
8 story, we have -- our family has a house on the  
9 beach and one day we're having a barbecue and my  
10 wife sent me down to the store to buy butter and  
11 this is in 2003 when we started the cows. When I  
12 started my cows, I was getting \$9.25 a hundred  
13 weight, that was my price.

14 So I went in to buy butter, it was  
15 \$5 a pound. So I asked the store owner, I go you  
16 know, I'm a dairyman from the valley, why are  
17 you -- I'm only getting \$1 a pound for my butter,  
18 why are you charging \$5 a pound, and he said well,  
19 you know, if I lower it every time your price  
20 lowers, then one day the customers come in and  
21 he's buying it for \$2.50, the next time he has to  
22 buy it for \$5. Every time I raise that price, he  
23 won't buy it.

24 He goes, it's not my fault you're  
25 dumb enough to sell your milk to the processor for

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           \$1 a hundred weight, \$1 a pound. So that's from a  
2           retailer's side, that's a small mom and pop store,  
3           but that's maybe how they look at it.

4                         SENATOR KOHL: I thought we all  
5           feel that the testimony that we received here this  
6           morning from these various producers across the  
7           country has been very, very important and  
8           stimulating and informative. Personally, I feel  
9           that as a result of this workshop, if one thing  
10          came out of it, it would be very productive,  
11          Mr. Secretary and Christine Varney, that we would  
12          undertake to do everything that's necessary to see  
13          to it that the Chicago Mercantile Exchange and the  
14          CFTC is really operating effectively in terms of  
15          producing a national market price.

16                        There probably isn't a producer in  
17          the country that doesn't feel that it's not  
18          operating correctly. I think they have a right to  
19          expect us at the federal level to guarantee them  
20          that either it is operating effectively or that we  
21          see to it that we install procedures to accomplish  
22          that goal. We owe it, I think, to the producers  
23          of this country.

24                        MR. VILSACK: I have a question for  
25          all of the panelists. As you all provided your

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 testimony, you had a series of ideas and thoughts  
2 and obviously very different geographic locations  
3 and different types of operations. Do you believe  
4 that there is sufficient interest across the  
5 country, across dairy operators of all sizes and  
6 kinds for some significant change in the way in  
7 which we do business so that we have greater  
8 stability, or do you think we will evolve back  
9 into protecting our own regional turf?

10 I'd be just curious, do you think  
11 the time is right or do you think we're going to  
12 slide back to business as usual? Who wants to  
13 take that?

14 MR. VON RUDEN: I might as well  
15 start, being I started it, I guess, but we've only  
16 got a minute, so I'll keep it short. I think  
17 right now with the desperation that's among dairy  
18 farmers, I think we're ready for something that's  
19 going to be constructive. If we go back to the  
20 same old song and dance of not having a mechanism  
21 to raise our price with -- and that boils down to  
22 the CME, you know. We've got to change that  
23 mechanism.

24 And I would personally like to see  
25 a consumer pricing index in that formula, whether

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           it's 100 percent or 50 percent. 50 percent of the  
2           CPI in our pricing formula would certainly give us  
3           a lot more money today than what we've receiving,  
4           although I'd like to see that used as 100 percent  
5           with the current market or any time you go in the  
6           grocery store today, the grocery item runs across  
7           a bar code, so that system is automatic. The  
8           numbers are there on a daily basis.

9                            It isn't like it was 40 years ago  
10          when you'd buy a carrot and there would be a  
11          little sticker on there that said 20 cents and the  
12          clerk had to push it in for each carrot. You  
13          know, everything today is so much faster, so that  
14          information is there and I don't know why they  
15          can't use the consumer pricing index as a part of  
16          our pricing formula to allow us to receive our  
17          fair share.

18                           MR. BLEDSOE: And also to add to  
19          that, we're in a different kind of a marketing  
20          order in California, but I know the country is  
21          looking now at that federal marketing order  
22          reforms and I think there's things that you can do  
23          in there, although I'm not an expert, that can  
24          actually give you forward pricing, send signals to  
25          dairymen ahead of time of what may be the price of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 powder, what may be the price of cheese, as well  
2 as things that are coming up as the dairy industry  
3 globalizes.

4 We're looking at things like the  
5 global dairy trade, which can actually give us  
6 forward pricing. Rather than always looking back,  
7 we can look ahead and I think that would help  
8 dairy farmers as well and yes, the answer to your  
9 question is dairymen want change and I know in  
10 California, we're working for that change  
11 regardless of what happens?

12 MR. VILSACK: How about  
13 dairywomen?

14 MS. SUKALSKI: Dairywomen want  
15 change even more. I do appreciate the foundation  
16 for the future plan that I've seen come out of  
17 National Milk Producers Federation. It's a good  
18 start. There's definitely areas that we have to  
19 discuss on it, though, and we are going to have  
20 regional differences. Some of us in the Midwest,  
21 we'd like to kind catch up to California.

22 MR. CONTENTE: Mr. Secretary, the  
23 question was are producers ready to come together,  
24 is that basically it? Yeah, all right. The  
25 problem that we have as producers is that we

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           really don't have a strong voice for dairy  
2           producers across the country. National Milk has a  
3           tendency to lean more towards the processing  
4           sector, which is understandable due to all the  
5           plants that have the processing element in it.

6                         The make allow structure that  
7           decouples the plants from the marketplace is a  
8           little bit of that problem and so we producers  
9           across the country, and I talk to a lot of people  
10          around the country, and people do want to change.  
11          Of course, all you have to do is look at their  
12          milk checks to figure that out. But the problem  
13          is, is that we don't have the voice that carries  
14          the producers' wishes.

15                        MR. VILSACK: Frances, what do you  
16          think?

17                        MS. HORTON: Yes, I think we are  
18          ready for a change and what I've seen from this  
19          crises is that a lot of different groups, like  
20          your trade associations, have found out that the  
21          only way they're going to survive is to come  
22          together for political power and within their  
23          co-ops. And I know when we first got into the  
24          dairy business, there was a lot of discord between  
25          south and the west and everything and I think

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 people have found out you're either going to hang  
2 together or you're going to hang by yourself, and  
3 necessity, I think, will cause dairymen to work  
4 together. And we need to change, because what  
5 we're doing now is not very good.

6 MR. KING: The short answer is yes,  
7 I think producers are ready to come together and  
8 we need to do it quickly. I don't know, from our  
9 farm operation, we've bled long enough and I'm not  
10 sure how long the banker wants to hang on to  
11 anybody's hand any more and those are just cold,  
12 hard, brutal economic facts. So we can't afford  
13 the time to debate and debate and debate and  
14 debate and wait for whatever time period, two or  
15 three more years.

16 I just can't imagine the credit  
17 community sticking with farmers that long, so we  
18 need to move. We need to come to consensus and if  
19 we want to be -- elevate the issues of regionalism  
20 and all of those kind of things, we're just  
21 shooting ourselves in the foot.

22 MR. VILSACK: Joel, your thoughts?

23 MR. GREENO: I think more than ever  
24 before, farmers have come together. The  
25 availability of conference calls has helped us a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 lot. You know, I've been 13 years now with  
2 farmers all across the U.S. on calls and as  
3 Joaquin said, we lack the vehicle to convey our  
4 message to you folks in Washington, and hopefully,  
5 this meeting has kind of created that bridge and  
6 opportunity. I've worked a lot with farmers  
7 around the globe, attending ag policy meetings in  
8 Spain and Portugal and have met Ajmer Singh from  
9 India, from the BKU who has 20 million members in  
10 his cooperative, which is an organization similar  
11 to the Farmers Union here.

12 And I recently had the president of  
13 Family Farm Defenders and a board member of ARMCO  
14 over in Germany for a worldwide dairy policy  
15 meeting of which there was a dairy manifesto put  
16 together which was just recently mailed to  
17 Secretary Vilsack, Attorney General Holder, the  
18 President, and that was farm organizations from  
19 all over the world that were there and worked on  
20 that document and, you know, it refers to dumping  
21 practices and stable prices and, you know, we were  
22 talking a minute ago about risk, risk management  
23 and volatility and, again, it all goes back to the  
24 CME.

25 The volatility is created, because

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           we have a stable milk supply. We have a stable  
2           consuming public and all of the factors are  
3           relatively predictable and stable. It is only  
4           the, you know, act of, you know, a market where --  
5           I lost that word I was looking for, but a lot of  
6           speculation and in speculation, you use risk  
7           management, because that's where you make the  
8           money. So this volatility that's being created by  
9           the CME is the source of our problem.

10                           And risk management makes them  
11           money, but for dairy farmers, it doesn't work,  
12           because we can't have a roller coaster milk price  
13           like we've had and it has all begun since cheese  
14           trading went to the CME. Never before, because  
15           you can look at the graph of the last 60 years of  
16           milk price and it went from fairly stable ups and  
17           downs to looking like a heart monitor and it can't  
18           look like a heart attack.

19                           MR. VILSACK: We're going to take a  
20           break, but before we do, I just want to -- just a  
21           couple of closing comments. One, again, I want to  
22           thank the panelists for their participation.  
23           Secretary, thank you for being here. Senator,  
24           thank you so much for spending time,  
25           Congresswoman, thank you for being with us as

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 well. We're going to take a break.

2 We're going to come back after the  
3 break for an hour of public testimony, people who  
4 have comments. That will be recorded by folks  
5 from the Justice Department as well as the  
6 Department of Agriculture. There will be a brief  
7 lunch break and we will then come back and have  
8 several panels, one, trends in dairy industry  
9 which will focus on regulation and enforcement  
10 that will be moderated by a Justice Department  
11 official.

12 We'll have an ag program focused on  
13 farm size. That's going to be moderated by  
14 someone from ERS. We'll have a panel discussion  
15 on farm prices and farm trends and then there will  
16 be another public opportunity. I do also want to  
17 acknowledge the folks -- it's hard to see with  
18 these bright lights, but I can see a lot of yellow  
19 shirts, so I'm assuming there's a lot of UFCW  
20 folks here. Thank you for being here. So we'll  
21 take about a half hour break and come back at  
22 11:45.

23 (A short recess is taken)

24 MR. FERRELL: Folks, I think we  
25 will go ahead and get started with the public

PROFESSIONAL REPORTERS, LTD.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 comment portion of today. For this comment  
2 period. It will run one hour. We have two  
3 comment periods today. This first one will run  
4 one hour and then we'll pick it up again in the --  
5 later in the afternoon. If you would like to  
6 provide a comment, when you came in the doors  
7 today, there was a ticket that you should have  
8 picked up and what we're going to try to do is  
9 when you come forward, there's a microphone on  
10 each side in the aisle, and when you come forward,  
11 we're going to have someone that will pick the  
12 ticket up from you.

13 We're going to have two minutes for  
14 anyone to be able to come forward and to provide  
15 their comments, and we're going to do everything  
16 we can to try to work through as many people as  
17 possible, but I do need your cooperation. If you  
18 can limit your comments to two minutes, that  
19 ensures we get as many people as possible to be  
20 able to come forward and provide their comments.

21 So with that, I think we will go  
22 ahead and get started. If you would like to  
23 provide a public comment, just come ahead and line  
24 up along each side of the aisle by the microphone  
25 and you can go ahead and get started. If everyone

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           could take their seats. Thank you.

2                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
3           Ken Turner and I really appreciate the opportunity  
4           given by USDA, Department of Justice for this  
5           workshop. My comments will be exceedingly brief.  
6           I just want to point out something that many of us  
7           know here. Something is wrong here in America  
8           when market manipulation is condoned by our  
9           government. Something is wrong when market  
10          manipulation closes processing plants and markets  
11          to family farms.

12                           Something is wrong when market  
13          manipulation leads to the death of family farms  
14          and rural communities, displacing family farms.  
15          Something is wrong when corporate agriculture is  
16          subsidized as it displaces family farms.  
17          Something is wrong when corporate agriculture is  
18          responsible for a redistribution of wealth from  
19          rural communities to the hands of very few.  
20          Recently, in America, many people are rethinking  
21          the concept of acceptable risk.

22                           From the coal mines in West  
23          Virginia to the Gulf Coast and the oil spill, we  
24          have problems with acceptable risk. Something is  
25          wrong when corporate ag is above the concept of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 acceptable risk. Is it acceptable today in  
2 northwestern Illinois to place 43 acres of manure  
3 pits leaking 40,000 gallons of untreated waste per  
4 day, by their own engineer's witness and testify,  
5 less than five feet above an aquifer that is the  
6 drinking water for thousands.

7 Something is wrong in America, our  
8 America, when this is allowed to happen. Thank  
9 you.

10 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
11 Sarah Lloyd and I'm a dairy farmer from the  
12 Wisconsin Dells. My husband Nelson and I milk 300  
13 cows with his brother and brother's family and my  
14 in-laws, and we ship our milk to Foremost Farms.  
15 I appreciate this ability to speak today. There  
16 is something very wrong in the dairy industry.  
17 It's been devastating to my friends in the dairy  
18 farming community. This year, we have many people  
19 on the verge of bankruptcy.

20 I know many farmers that have their  
21 children on free and reduced lunch at schools, so  
22 I urge the Department of Justice to take action  
23 now. There are things that can be done on  
24 existing enforcement actions and investigations  
25 and you need to take action now. We need a fair

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 price. To give you an example of what could  
2 happen in Wisconsin, we are the dairy state, but  
3 not just on production, we actually have 12,500  
4 dairy farms in the state, probably a little bit  
5 more than that, but that's pretty phenomenal, when  
6 you consider our friends in California have about  
7 1900 dairy farms.

8 We have 12,500, but we produced 25  
9 billion pounds of milk last year in Wisconsin and  
10 we could actually do that with 250 5000-cow  
11 dairies instead of 12,500 100-cow dairies and I  
12 really think that it's important for communities,  
13 for our schools, for our churches, for our land  
14 that we keep a distributed production system and  
15 so -- but we need a price that will support  
16 families.

17 So I ask that the DOJ take action  
18 immediately to make sure that a fair price can be  
19 given to farmers for their production. We need  
20 cost of production plus a reasonable amount of  
21 money to make a living. Thank you.

22 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
23 Irv Conley and I'm a member of the United Food and  
24 Commercial Workers Union. I'm here on behalf of  
25 about 3000 dairy workers within our union who are

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 part of 1.3 million nationwide in the meat  
2 packing, food processing and retailing. We  
3 appreciate the opportunity to speak to you today  
4 and our concerns go beyond the relationship  
5 between the dairy processing companies and the  
6 farmers.

7 We want you to consider the state  
8 of consolidation in the dairy industry, but also  
9 into other agricultural markets in general. We  
10 urge the administration to include in its  
11 investigation the assessment of the role of the  
12 retail grocer in this sector for playing and  
13 driving consolidation in various agricultural  
14 markets. The means of the involvement -- this  
15 means the involvement of the Federal Trade  
16 Commission in this process is critical. We're  
17 concerned by their absence here today.

18 The market prior to these large  
19 grocery retailers has grown dramatically in the  
20 last two decades. Retail consolidation has had a  
21 dramatic impact on the food supply chain and  
22 everybody here knows the single most powerful  
23 entity in food production in the world, single  
24 largest retailer is Wal\*Mart. Wal\*Mart's  
25 relentless quest for larger marketshare throughout

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the nations of the world and its growing  
2 marketshare provides it with the power to apply  
3 increasing pressure on the food processors and to  
4 lower price and cut costs, which in turn passes  
5 losses down the food supply chain.

6 This drives down workers' wages and  
7 farmers' prices. Caught in the vice of Wal\*Mart,  
8 many of our colleagues and friends and neighbors  
9 have found themselves unable to support their  
10 families and have lost their livelihoods and their  
11 American dream. One of our members, a dairy  
12 processing worker, was going to speak to you here  
13 today. In the area where he works, Wal\*Mart has  
14 more than 30 percent of the grocery marketshare in  
15 seven of eight markets. In one area, Wal\*Mart has  
16 50 percent of the grocery marketshare.

17 Until recently, Wal\*Mart was the  
18 major consumer of his dairy processing company,  
19 but then without warning, Wal\*Mart dropped the  
20 company as a supplier because of a cheaper price  
21 from a national conglomerate. Now his company is  
22 threatening workers at the plant to work harder  
23 and to produce faster products at a reduced cost.  
24 We know that the quest to woo Wal\*Mart back is  
25 going to force concessions, wage reductions,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 healthcare reductions can't be far behind.  
2 This worker with his job and the  
3 jobs of his co-workers are on the line.  
4 Understandably, he was unwilling to speak in this  
5 public audience, but I ask that this panel  
6 consider him and his family, the farmers involved  
7 in this, his ability to make a living and to keep  
8 his lifestyle as he sees it today and look into  
9 the pressure that retail consolidation and  
10 Wal\*Mart has put on the dairy industry as a whole,  
11 that many of us here today depend on for our  
12 livelihoods. This is urgent and I ask for you to  
13 move on this immediately. Thank you.

14 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yes, my name is  
15 Howard Roeth(phonetic), I'm from southwest  
16 Wisconsin. I'm a pork producer here in this great  
17 dairy state, but I wanted to bring my views here  
18 instead of traveling to Colorado or somewhere  
19 else. The decline in the number of pigs whose  
20 price is negotiated each day concerns me, but I do  
21 not believe government intervention is the answer  
22 to that problem. Focus on better information  
23 systems and expanding markets for more  
24 information.

25 The mandatory price reporting law

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 needs to be reauthorized in a timely manner. The  
2 last time it expired in 2004, it took more than 18  
3 months to get the reauthorization. The percentage  
4 of all wholesale cuts reported to USDA under the  
5 current voluntary system is between three and four  
6 percent. Most weeks, that is so low that it casts  
7 doubt about whether USDA's published count value  
8 accurately represents U.S. carcasses value as a  
9 whole.

10 It also leaves me and many others  
11 uncomfortable using the published USDA cutout  
12 value to price my hogs. In summary, I am more --  
13 I think more market information on hogs and cuts  
14 and values are needed. Incentives, like tax  
15 credits or low interest loans to medium and small  
16 market retailers and processors would be helpful.  
17 I also think to help young farmers get into the  
18 business there, needs for more education and money  
19 spent in that process. Thank you.

20 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
21 Ruth Simpson and I am on the board of the Family  
22 Farm Defenders. I have been working on dairy  
23 issues for over 20 years and it all has -- bottoms  
24 down to farmers getting a fair price, and they  
25 just aren't in the marketplace, they just -- it is

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 just not happening. There obviously are multiple  
2 reasons for that that have been explained.

3 I want to have a couple of comments  
4 that are a little bit off, but -- the pricing, but  
5 have to do with farmer control and one is the  
6 allowance of block voting in the dairy industry.  
7 I don't think most farmers understand what's  
8 happening with their pricing system because it's  
9 done by block voting and they're not notified or  
10 know anything about it and I think block voting is  
11 very undemocratic and it should be -- should not  
12 be allowed to happen.

13 Secondly, we all -- I think a lot  
14 of us remember the farm crisis in the 1980s when  
15 farm foreclosures were happening much too often  
16 and that is obviously going to be happening again  
17 very soon if we don't fix the farm system. You  
18 have heard people say they have been losing money  
19 and taking on debt. Well, what happened in the  
20 1980s is very similar. We went through a  
21 financial crisis in the early 1980s and within two  
22 years, the farm sector was devastated. And we are  
23 going to be seeing that happen again if the United  
24 States government does not do something to help  
25 set a fair price for dairy farmers, so I urge

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           action immediately to try and correct this  
2           situation.

3                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi, my name is  
4           Scott Schultz, I'm the executive director of the  
5           Wisconsin Farmers Union. Before coming to the  
6           Wisconsin Farmers Union, I spent about 35 years in  
7           the newspaper industry, including 22 of them at  
8           one of Wisconsin's leading rural publications, The  
9           Country Today. Throughout my career, one thing  
10          has become clear and in this day of technology,  
11          it's becoming even more clear.

12                          We're sitting in this room talking  
13          about the effects of the -- of antitrust issues on  
14          farmers. I believe fully that we have to take  
15          that argument beyond this room of farmers. I say  
16          that because if we read the online feedback from  
17          the newspaper stories about this today, you will  
18          quickly see from the people commenting about this  
19          that they don't give a damn about farmers out in  
20          the community. Non farmers just don't give a damn  
21          about us, folks. That's a fact. A very small  
22          handful do.

23                          This has come down to an overall  
24          economic development question, this issue of  
25          consolidation. When I was a child growing up in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Clark County, Wisconsin, I was raised on a small  
2 dairy farm, you know, diversified operation with a  
3 few hogs and the like. There was a field  
4 representative at our door from a small dairy  
5 almost every day of the week, it seemed. Someone  
6 wanted to offer my father a higher price for  
7 milk. My dad in his earlier years used to sit and  
8 tell me, someday when it gets narrowed down to  
9 just a few players, we're going to get what we  
10 deserve.

11 Little did he know how his words  
12 were going to ring true, but in the total opposite  
13 way than he had anticipated. It seems the dairy  
14 farmers are getting what they deserve. In many  
15 counties, including Darin Von Ruden's home county  
16 of Vernon and my county of Clark County, there  
17 used to be a dairy plant literally in every  
18 township. There was competition. The competition  
19 is gone. The competition is owned by one or two  
20 players with the likes of Dean Foods leading the  
21 way.

22 Now, we can say that really affects  
23 us, but as I said before, until we take this issue  
24 out and make it a rural economic issue, we aren't  
25 going to hear very much progress. That same home

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 place where I grew up in Clark County virtually no  
2 longer exists. It's a small bedroom community.  
3 It used to be a thriving, economic place. Loyal,  
4 Wisconsin, the chamber of commerce, used to tout  
5 itself as the shopping center city and that no  
6 longer is. It can't be, because there are no  
7 retail stores, including a grocery store, left in  
8 that town.

9 I can easily trace, and I think the  
10 Department of Justice can easily trace the  
11 economic losses that occurred in that small  
12 community and other small rural communities and  
13 bigger ones, as far as that goes, all the way  
14 around in a circle to what's going on with the  
15 consolidation and antitrust problems in our  
16 industry and we have to as an industry get out and  
17 tell people, this affects everybody.

18 So I think that when we get that  
19 argument made, the Department of Justice and USDA  
20 are going to hear on a much bigger scale that we  
21 have to do something to control the consolidation  
22 and control of the industry by one or two players.

23 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Jim  
24 Brown and I'm from Springfield, Illinois now, but  
25 I spent my life as a corn, soybean and hog farmer

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 in north central Iowa and though I agree with the  
2 stance of the farmer's union in Wisconsin and Iowa  
3 and Illinois, I want to disagree with the  
4 gentleman who just says that the consumers and the  
5 cities don't care about farmers. When I went to  
6 Illinois and began the work that I'm doing now,  
7 when I got up into Chicago and got with the people  
8 in Chicago, it's as though they wanted to touch me  
9 because I had spent my life as a family farmer.

10 Farmers today are less than one  
11 percent of the population. The urban dwellers  
12 love the family farm. We do not have the  
13 political power to change this, but those urban  
14 consumers do and if you want to make a change, go  
15 to the urban consumers, because they're going to  
16 help us do this.

17 Now, back to the issue of  
18 consolidation and concentration. This meeting  
19 here today reminds me of the hundreds and hundreds  
20 of meetings that I attended in the mid '90s when  
21 the pork industry, my industry, was being  
22 consolidated.

23 And we couldn't get it done. I met  
24 with Joel Klein, President Clinton's special  
25 appointee on antitrust and at a dinner meeting one

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           night when he and I were talking, he said Jim,  
2           everything you are saying is true. We're going  
3           after Microsoft and if we can't get Microsoft for  
4           what they're doing, we ain't going to get  
5           anybody. We've got a problem in the United States  
6           that we need enforcement of the antitrust laws.  
7           The laws are on the books. We have to strengthen  
8           those laws and do what Teddy Roosevelt did to  
9           break up the monopolies.

10                           I'd like to cut through the  
11           Creeping Charlie on the top to get down to the  
12           heart of this issue and the heart of this issue is  
13           really what is capitalism. This is the definition  
14           of capitalism from the American Heritage  
15           dictionary. It says, "An economic system in which  
16           the means of production and distribution are  
17           privately or corporately owned and development is  
18           proportionate to the accumulation and reinvestment  
19           of profits gained in a free market."

20                           We keep hearing that word today,  
21           free market, free market. What is a free market?  
22           And I have two questions that I'd like to have you  
23           ponder. I'm not looking for answers here today.  
24           What control of a marketshare can an individual or  
25           a monopoly or a conspiring group of individuals,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 an oligopoly, have? What proportion of a  
2 marketshare can any of these individuals hold  
3 before it is no longer a free market?

4 The second question is, it is --  
5 capitalism is the investment in reinvestment of  
6 money that is gained in a free market. What  
7 happens to the free markets that are around the  
8 consolidated markets that are no longer free when  
9 the profits that are gained from a monopolized or  
10 oligopolized market suddenly are invested into the  
11 free market? How can we have free markets  
12 according to capitalism if the capital that's  
13 flowing around is all coming from monopolies and  
14 oligopolies?

15 That destroys the whole free market  
16 system and if we're going to get down to the heart  
17 of the problem that's being discussed here today,  
18 we're going to have to stop cutting the Creeping  
19 Charlie off above the ground and we're going to  
20 have to get down at the root of what the problem  
21 is. This is the foundation of capital -- Adam  
22 Smith capitalism itself and the foundation of Adam  
23 Smith capitalism is that there has to be the  
24 invisible hand of the marketplace that is out of  
25 the control of any human or humans conspiring

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 together to manipulate or be able to control that  
2 market.

3 And the only way we are going to do  
4 that is not by having investigations over the  
5 surface, we're going to have to get down to what  
6 it requires to create an Adam Smith capitalistic  
7 economy and that is a large number of unrelated  
8 producers of a product enacting transactions with  
9 a large number of unrelated purchasers of that  
10 product and in that negotiation that's taking  
11 place where nobody is able to control anything  
12 except the price that is set in that small  
13 transaction at that time.

14 Until we get this opening up where  
15 there are so many producers of a product and so  
16 many purchasers of a product that nobody can  
17 control it, we are not going to have Adam Smith  
18 capitalism.

19 Confucius said the breakdown of a  
20 society begins when we mis-label reality with  
21 words. A centrally controlled economy is a  
22 centrally controlled economy. What is the  
23 difference between the centralized control of the  
24 U.S. economy by a few firms and oligopolies that  
25 we label capitalism and what was going on with the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 centralized control by a few individuals who were  
2 living under the hammer and sickle in the former  
3 Soviet Union?

4 We need to come to recognize that  
5 we do not have Adam Smith capitalism at work in  
6 America today and it's up to you folks. I'm glad  
7 you're doing this. The time has changed. Joel  
8 did what he could, but the time has changed and  
9 hopefully we can raise the community's awareness  
10 across America that we are living in an illusion  
11 when we think that we are living in an Adam Smith  
12 economy, because we are not. Thank you.

13 MR. TOBEY: Two minutes. We want  
14 to give people an opportunity to talk. We also  
15 want to have as many people who want to talk be  
16 able to talk, so it's a balancing act and we would  
17 ask everyone to please cooperate with us as much  
18 as possible, because we want to hear you.

19 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Good morning,  
20 Larry Bailey, partners in a family farm, thousand  
21 cow dairy up in Upstate New York. I came here  
22 today because I was under the impression and I'm  
23 glad to hear that the Capper-Volstead Act has  
24 taken a little bit more of a back burner, as I  
25 would say. I'm glad to hear that we're focusing

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 not so much on the cooperatives, but I'm still  
2 going to give my view on our cooperative that  
3 we're members of.

4 We're members of Dairy Farmers of  
5 America and, you know, it's a family -- it's  
6 member owned, 9500 cows and I'm proud to be a  
7 member of that cooperative, because it is one  
8 large family. Some of the things that the -- our  
9 family does, our membership does provide, you  
10 know, is that we elect our own board members and  
11 others to represent us and we're very proud to do  
12 that. We do that in a very democratic way.

13 Then also, many services that DFA  
14 provides, buying groups helps farmers with buying  
15 tires, fuel, other sorts of supplies, dairy  
16 supplies. They have programs for the young  
17 farmers, we talked a lot about today. We heard  
18 the panel talk about young farmers and getting  
19 young farmers involved. That's very important to  
20 DFA in continuing their membership to bring in the  
21 next generation of farmers, and then also  
22 contracting programs for both milk and feed.

23 DFA has provided us a fair and  
24 equitable market for over 10 or 11 years that  
25 we've been their members. All right. they've

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           helped us reduce our somatic cell count in 1000  
2           cows to 135,000 mls. or lower and our bacteria  
3           count low. All right. We also work with dairies  
4           to make truck routes a lot more efficient. DFA is  
5           always willing to educate their member owners in  
6           all aspects of the industry, whether it's the  
7           processors, the producers or the trucking  
8           operations and they're never afraid to recognize  
9           their dairies have success.

10                           Over the past 18 months, we all  
11           know the price has been low and I'm going to  
12           equate it, this spring we wanted to by a new  
13           tractor. Our newest tractor is five years old.  
14           Our next newest tractor is eight years old and has  
15           16,000 hours on it. That's about 175,000 miles to  
16           the average consumer of a car. Consumers trade  
17           their cars every four to five years. Dairy  
18           farmers this past few years haven't been able to  
19           buy new equipment. It all equates to higher  
20           repair costs.

21                           Everybody says that we don't have a  
22           choice. We do have a choice. Every year, 60 days  
23           before my anniversary date, I send DFA a letter of  
24           resignation and say I'm going to find a new  
25           market. For 10 years, I've done this and for 10

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           years, I've remained with DFA because they are a  
2           higher competitive, they are a very competitive  
3           market and last year alone, in addition to the  
4           \$500,000 that we had to borrow to stay in  
5           business, we would have lost an additional  
6           \$250,000 if we switched away from DFA.

7                           Cooperatives are important. We're  
8           glad to hear that the Assistant Attorney General  
9           has taken a little back burner on the cooperatives  
10          and focusing more. We do need a better system.  
11          We do need more money for our milk and I  
12          appreciate your time. Thank you.

13                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: I want to thank  
14          Ron Kind for being here. I don't see my  
15          representatives here, Lee Nerison or Dan Kapanke  
16          in attendance. That's because they're reactive  
17          and not proactive. I'm here to tell the powers  
18          that be to enforce the antitrust laws for the  
19          world of agriculture. I live in Viroqua,  
20          Wisconsin in Vernon County, which has more organic  
21          farms per capita than any place in the U.S. of A.

22                           If the government subsidized  
23          organic farms as they do factory farms, we'd be  
24          eating organic food at an affordable price. So I  
25          say to the Justice Department to enforce the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 antitrust laws. As Bob Marley sang, dem belly  
2 full, but we hungry. And as the founder of Earth  
3 Day, Wisconsin's own Gaylord Nelson would say,  
4 don't forget to have a beer or three. Thank you.

5 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm Mike Ferguson  
6 from Senatobia, Mississippi. It's about 30 miles  
7 south of Memphis, Tennessee. I had to come a long  
8 way to get here, but I appreciate the opportunity  
9 to speak before this group. There's a perception  
10 out there that in my part of the world, there's  
11 not a lot of opportunity to market your milk.  
12 Well, even though my state has 125 producers,  
13 that's all we've got in the whole state, I've got  
14 four different choices.

15 I choose DFA. The reason I choose  
16 DFA is it gives me a piece of mind of marketing my  
17 milk that I don't have to -- I mean, when you work  
18 16, 18 hours day on the farm, the last thing you  
19 need is a call in the middle of the night saying  
20 well, we're not going to take your milk tomorrow  
21 and DFA provides us with a stable market. The  
22 services that we receive from things such as  
23 healthcare that's provided -- naturally, we have  
24 to pay for it, but healthcare is an issue for a  
25 lot of people. We have a group policy that is

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 offered to every member.

2 Things such as loans, that Larry  
3 said just a minute ago, the quality issues. We  
4 have a first rate lab, a first rate field staff.  
5 If you have problems on your farm, they're there  
6 to help, and I can tell you firsthand, over the  
7 course of the last six to seven years, I have  
8 firsthand knowledge of how they responded during  
9 Hurricane Katrina. The caring that they -- the  
10 employees worked 7 days a week, 24 hours a day.  
11 You know, in the last five to six years, we've had  
12 a lot of things thrown out there at us.

13 I've got firsthand knowledge about  
14 the change in the culture that has taken place at  
15 DFA, you know, the transparency, the honesty, the  
16 caring for the producers out there and that's why  
17 I market my milk with DFA and if that changes back  
18 to a negative, I won't be marketing my milk with  
19 them any longer. Thank you.

20 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Alfred  
21 Wanner, Jr., I'm from Lancaster County,  
22 Pennsylvania, so I also came a long distance. I  
23 want to thank Secretary Vilsack and Assistant  
24 Attorney General Varney for their public  
25 statements in support of cooperatives and the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Capper-Volstead Act. It's been very good to be  
2 here today to hear all the different comments and  
3 I'm thankful for the opportunity.

4 I also want to say that I think we  
5 need to support all segments of agriculture, not  
6 just organic or small farmers, not just large  
7 farmers, all farmers. We have room for everybody  
8 in our country. To answer Secretary Vilsack's  
9 question in the last session, now is the most  
10 opportune time in my 45-year career for changing  
11 the way milk is priced. Farmers are talking with  
12 each other and coming together more than ever.

13 Farming for the future is a good  
14 first step. We can build on that. We need  
15 transparent price discovery, stable prices and a  
16 fair share of the consumer dollar for the farm  
17 families that are working.

18 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Good morning.  
19 I'm Doug Wolf, a hog producer from Lancaster,  
20 Wisconsin. I came here today because I, too, was  
21 trying to save a trip to Colorado. My point being  
22 today is on the proposed GIPSA rules. I have just  
23 a little bit of concern I want to talk to you  
24 about the unintended consequences of writing a  
25 generic rule that's going to incorporate all the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 livestock industries, especially the pork industry  
2 with the chicken industry.

3 Contracting has been important to  
4 the pork industry. It's been a way to allow young  
5 people and other farmers to get involved, a large  
6 means of sharing risk and allowing for the pork  
7 industry to grow and continue on. Some of the  
8 proposed changes in the contracting, I would  
9 caution, are not in the best favor of hog  
10 production. The other area of concern is some of  
11 the pork market purchasing programs proposed for  
12 the packers.

13 Be careful there that you don't go  
14 overboard and in the end, cause a bigger problem  
15 than what we have to today by eliminating the  
16 packer to packer purchasing, which is exposed on  
17 the market reporting service, could cause an  
18 increase in concentration. So I would just  
19 caution that during this, be careful on trying to  
20 do something generic. Thank you.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi there, my name  
22 is Bill Anderson, I'm an apprentice Wisconsin  
23 cheese maker. I'm very interested in making  
24 artisanal cheeses, especially artisanal raw milk  
25 cheeses. I was very disappointed recently in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Governor Doyle's veto of the raw milk bill. It  
2 seems that our Department of Agriculture has taken  
3 it upon themselves to tell consumers and small  
4 family farmers that they don't have a right to  
5 have a transaction to allow the dairy farmers to  
6 connect directly with the consumers and sell high  
7 quality milk directly to the consumers.

8 As a cheese maker, I think the  
9 quality of the milk directly influences the  
10 quality of the cheese and having a diverse and  
11 high quality milk supply is critical to what I  
12 want to do as a cheese maker. I also feel that  
13 our regulatory system is geared towards medium and  
14 large scale processors. The rules are just not  
15 written to be conducive to encouraging small  
16 artisanal agriculture.

17 Now, if you look at any country  
18 which consumes a large proportion of dairy  
19 products -- I like to use the example of France,  
20 Switzerland, Italy -- there are long and respected  
21 traditions of people consuming raw dairy products,  
22 raw milk cheeses, artisanal, and they value their  
23 artisanal agricultural products in those  
24 countries. If we want that in this country, we  
25 need to value it as well and I feel that there's

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           been -- rather than valuing, there's been  
2           hostility from our regulators, hostility from the  
3           large processors towards people that want to do  
4           things that are unique, special and high quality.

5                         So I just feel that that's  
6           something that needs to be taken into account,  
7           too, is creating a regulatory framework that is  
8           conducive towards artisanal skill agriculture.  
9           Thank you.

10                        AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi, my name is  
11           Paula Maven(phonetic), I'm a dairy farmer from  
12           Pennsylvania. September of '77 I said I do, I got  
13           a husband and I got a dairy farm. It was on the  
14           job training and I've been training ever since.  
15           The last 18 months have been really tough, as  
16           everybody knows, but one of the first decisions  
17           that my husband and I made, and we do work  
18           together, we make our decisions together, and that  
19           was, where are we going to market our milk.

20                        In northwest Pennsylvania, we have  
21           four or five different places that we can market.  
22           The one we chose was Dairy Farmers of America and  
23           for a lot of reasons. It was because that was one  
24           less stress we had to worry about. We knew they  
25           were going to pick up our milk, they could do it

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 better than what we could as an individual, by  
2 working as a family and they really are our  
3 family.

4 My husband is an amputee. With  
5 them, you get health insurance, you get workman's  
6 comp. There are a lot of things that DFA has in  
7 working with a family. Our milk hauler is my  
8 brother-in-law. My brother-in-law married my  
9 sister. When he has problems with the 14-hour  
10 wait, he calls us. We call people at the plant  
11 and say okay, what's the problem, can you fix  
12 this, can you help us out and they do. That's  
13 what is working with a family, is working with a  
14 cooperative.

15 And as a member, I just want to say  
16 thank you to DFA, thank you for the  
17 Capper-Volstead and for having us here, but we do  
18 have a problem as dairy farmers and the problem  
19 needs to be fixed or we won't have dairy farmers.

20 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
21 Jennifer Nelson and I am a farmer from Crawford  
22 County in the Driftless area of Wisconsin, an area  
23 uniquely suited to small farms and dairy farming  
24 and grazing. Unfortunately, in my township, I was  
25 studying some of the demographics and in a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 ten-year period, we have lost 75 percent of our  
2 farmers. It seems to be a consensus here today  
3 that the price of dairy is too low and that needs  
4 to be fixed.

5 But I'd like to speak to another  
6 issue that the Department of Justice perhaps might  
7 investigate and that is the proliferation of these  
8 giant mega dairies in the state and where the  
9 money is coming from, who is financing these  
10 dairies. I would like the Department of Justice  
11 to follow the money. We have heard rumors that  
12 one of the largest mega dairy owner groups is  
13 being financed by one of the retailers and if that  
14 isn't illegal, it should be.

15 And so I'd like the Department of  
16 Justice to look into this, specifically because  
17 this does impact all of the producers, the medium  
18 and small that are going out of business, and as a  
19 consumer, I'm concerned about the supply of food  
20 and the fact that this large scale-ness of our  
21 agriculture is quite a vulnerable system and we  
22 need to be looking at more fair and more equitable  
23 ways of diversifying the food system. Thank you.

24 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Steve  
25 Hanson and I own and operate a family dairy farm

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 in Clovis, New Mexico with my three sons. Our  
2 family has been in the dairy business now for 70  
3 years. We milk 3500 cows and raise all our own  
4 replacements. Previously, you mentioned the  
5 figures of losing \$100 per cow per month. It  
6 even -- on large dairies, it works out to that and  
7 you can figure out the numbers.

8 We had to refinance the facility  
9 that we'd be paying down for many years. We went  
10 in and refinanced and to get \$6 million just to  
11 stay in business and hopefully, we've seen the end  
12 of that. The sad part was when we built the large  
13 facility, I built that so that my sons would have  
14 a place to dairy and I had a sigh of relief  
15 recently when one of my sons decided he's going to  
16 go ahead and stay in college and get his Ph.D. and  
17 probably won't be returning to the farm.

18 It was a sad day, but it was a sigh  
19 of relief and I know a lot of farms are going  
20 through the same experience, large, small, medium,  
21 it doesn't seem to matter what size. Nobody is  
22 making any money right now. I would like to say  
23 we do ship to DFA. In our area, we have choices.  
24 There's roughly four co-ops we can ship to. DFA  
25 has also been instrumental in starting up --

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Hilmar Cheese came into our area and we balance  
2 them when they started up and so I don't feel that  
3 they're trying to monopolize our area. If  
4 anything, they've created choices for us.

5 There's no reason for me to go on  
6 and talk about all the other services, they've all  
7 been mentioned, but that's all I have.

8 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm Maria  
9 Nye(phonetic). My family and I dairy in west  
10 central Utah and despite the 3000 cows, it is a  
11 family farm. We relocated from the northeast and  
12 we have always been cooperative members and when  
13 we relocated, we chose cooperatives again and it  
14 is truly a relief to hear the change of direction,  
15 perhaps, that we've heard that Capper-Volstead is  
16 not under the gun as we have been told earlier.

17 I'd like to -- I do welcome to the  
18 fight the Department of Justice and the USDA. We  
19 need every farm that we have in this country. We  
20 need people who milk 50 cows, we need people who  
21 milk 5000 cows. We have to have that to feed our  
22 country, to field our world. Our membership in  
23 our marketing and supply co-op supports our family  
24 by finding the best price for our product and low  
25 costs for our inputs and both of those are equally

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 important, as we found out in spades in the last  
2 year and a half.

3 As dairy producers, we are  
4 tremendously good at what we do. We're not so  
5 good at marketing most of the time and that's  
6 where the strength of our cooperatives really  
7 helps our business in particular. We need to have  
8 that marketing expertise to get the best price for  
9 our product. My concern, as I've heard from many  
10 other people here today, is with the pricing  
11 mechanism that we have. Our system is convoluted,  
12 unduly complicated and antique.

13 And I told someone earlier that in  
14 a lot of places, antiques are worth a lot of  
15 money. This one is not. We really need to change  
16 the way that we price milk in this country. Our  
17 system worked well when it was created. That was  
18 nearly a hundred years ago and things have changed  
19 just a wee bit since then. We need to have a  
20 system that values our product and our  
21 contribution to our communities and our  
22 consumers. I appreciate the opportunity to visit  
23 with you today. Thank you.

24 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you for the  
25 opportunity to speak. My name is Bob

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Cran(phonetic), I farm 650 acres and milk 165 cows  
2 in Michigan. I'm a member of Michigan Milk  
3 Producers Cooperative and those numbers are about  
4 the average size of our membership. I'm here  
5 today because my family and I strongly believe in  
6 the cooperative principles and the business  
7 framework that has been the backbone of American  
8 agriculture for nearly a century.

9 My family and I choose to be  
10 members of MMPA because we know belonging to a  
11 milk marketing cooperative is the best way for us  
12 to get a fair price for our product and have a  
13 consistent market for the milk we produce 365 days  
14 a year. In Michigan, there's an opportunity to  
15 belong to one of 12 different cooperatives. Our  
16 cooperative is owned by approximately 2200 members  
17 with farms in Michigan, Indiana, Wisconsin and  
18 Ohio.

19 MMPA members are family farm  
20 operations. The average membership is  
21 approximately 240 thousand pounds of milk every  
22 month. MMPA was formed in 1916 in order for dairy  
23 farmers to find a stable, reliable way to market  
24 their milk. While many things have changed since  
25 1916, the need still exists for the cooperative

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 market. Marketing cooperatives remain vital to  
2 the success of our family farm and dairy farmers  
3 in our country. MMPA's mission statement to  
4 market MMPA's members' milk to the greatest  
5 advantage possible is one of the main reasons why  
6 our family depends on MMPA.

7 The primary advantage we receive as  
8 members of a dairy cooperative is a guarantee of  
9 market and a guarantee of payment for the milk our  
10 family farm produces. Cooperatives do not  
11 guarantee a profit for the milk sold, but rather,  
12 the cooperative finds a market for a product and  
13 collects the payments which are then passed to us,  
14 the members. By providing this marketing function  
15 to our farm, we can concentrate our efforts on our  
16 animal care and farm operations while the  
17 cooperative markets our product.

18 MMPA and the majority of other  
19 dairy cooperatives own manufacturing plants that  
20 turn the perishable fluid milk into stable shelf  
21 dairy ingredients like condensed milk, powder and  
22 butter. The ability to convert the fresh milk to  
23 dairy ingredients helps balance the milk supply  
24 when production out steps demand, especially on  
25 weekends and holidays. The dairy ingredients

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 produced at the plants are vital ingredients  
2 produced in a variety of food products, like  
3 yogurt, baked goods, candy, cheese, pudding,  
4 infant formula.

5 Our cooperative owns two milk  
6 processing plants in its partnership arrangement  
7 with a cheese manufacturer. Operations in the  
8 cooperative plants fluctuate dramatically day to  
9 day, week to week, season to season. During a  
10 typical week, milk received at MMPA's plants on  
11 Saturday and Sunday can exceed the daily intake of  
12 the other five days of the week by more than a  
13 million pounds each day. Our cooperative plants  
14 also experience tremendous variability in plant  
15 volume due to seasonal changes in demand from  
16 bottling plants.

17 Operating during manufacturing  
18 plants is just one example of the opportunities  
19 dairy farmers have in the marketplace when they  
20 can join together through a cooperative. It would  
21 be unrealistic for individual members to have the  
22 processing capacity on their farm to handle milk  
23 not needed in fluid form and to meet the demands  
24 of other dairy products. While producing a solid  
25 market for milk is an important function of MMPA,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           our farm relies on the cooperative to keep our  
2           farm running efficiently.

3                       MMPA offers a long list of member  
4           services and programs that can help us to be  
5           better dairy farmers and to meet state and federal  
6           rules and regulations. I'd end with one question,  
7           will we ever collect the dairy import assessment?  
8           Thank you.

9                       AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
10          Frank Ontario(phonetic). I farm in west central  
11          Wisconsin. I have -- my wife and myself operate a  
12          125-cow dairy farm, Holstein. Thank you for the  
13          Justice Department for coming here.

14                      Two points I'd like to make to the  
15          Justice Department is, one, there is competition  
16          for my milk out in the countryside. I presently  
17          sell to Dairy Farmers of America. I have the  
18          opportunity to sell to Foremost Farms.

19                      I have the opportunity to sell my  
20          milk to Land O' Lakes and I also have an  
21          opportunity to sell my milk to AMPI and I also  
22          have independent buyers of milk that would be  
23          interested or milk if I would like to make that  
24          choice. So as far as I'm feeling, there's nothing  
25          for you guys to look there.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   If there's anything that you folks  
2           at the Justice Department need to address, it is  
3           what is happening to the consumer that is buying  
4           milk in the grocery store. Where is the  
5           difference in this price? I think we've heard it  
6           this morning. What the price of milk is, what the  
7           dairy farmer gets and then the cooperative sells  
8           it to these retailers and look at the margin  
9           they're taking and none of it went down through  
10          this great recession of '09 that we went through.  
11          If that money could at least have been passed  
12          through to the consumer, maybe we could have  
13          turned this economy around a lot quicker.

14                   Somewhere, somebody made a lot of  
15          money in this last year and it wasn't the dairy  
16          farmers and it wasn't the consumers that are  
17          buying the milk. I think that's where the Justice  
18          Department should be looking. Thank you.

19                   AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you for the  
20          opportunity to speak. My name is Clement  
21          Gervais, I'm a dairy farmer from Enosburgh,  
22          Vermont. I'm also vice chair of the St. Albans  
23          Cooperative young cooperators executive  
24          committee. Our farm consists of myself and three  
25          brothers and my parents. We milk a thousand

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 cows. Our family farm was consolidated in 1995  
2 when we started milking in one larger barn.

3 We now crop around 2000 acres of  
4 grass and corn and our farm now employs ten family  
5 members and 12 non-family employees. In northern  
6 Vermont, I have choices where I can sell my milk.  
7 We are proud to send our milk to St. Albans  
8 Cooperative Creamery. I believe my cooperative is  
9 fair in its dealings and has competitive  
10 premiums. I also am very appreciative of the role  
11 St. Albans plays in both the local and national  
12 leadership for the dairy industry.

13 As a dairy farmer, I am always busy  
14 with my daily chores and responsibilities. I  
15 don't have time to always keep track of the  
16 changing happenings in the dairy industry.  
17 St. Albans through its farm report, its management  
18 is always keeping its farmers informed as well as  
19 impacting legislation and programs for the best  
20 interests of its farmers. Without the cooperative  
21 information conduit for its farmers and its  
22 involvement and guidance of industry changes, I  
23 believe the average farmer would not be able to be  
24 heard on most of the industry changing events.

25 St. Albans has formed a partnership

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 with Dairy Farmers of America. This partnership  
2 helps both cooperatives work together in the  
3 marketplace. As well as having access to the  
4 largest markets in the northeast, this partnership  
5 helps all farmers by everyone working together and  
6 not driving down premiums that can benefit the  
7 farmers. I am concerned with the market  
8 consolidation in processing and manufacturing and  
9 the retail end of the industry.

10 As a result from this  
11 consolidation, there are fewer markets for my  
12 milk. There are several challenges that are faced  
13 in the dairy industry today. The volatility in  
14 the federal pricing policy we currently have makes  
15 planning and budgeting very hard. The increasing  
16 cost of production and fluctuating profit margin  
17 are also uncontrollable factors. The pricing  
18 mechanism needs to be examined and revamped.

19 My co-op is working with other  
20 co-ops to come up with solutions to these problems  
21 to help all dairymen. It is my belief that the  
22 cooperative structure absolutely provides value to  
23 me as a dairy farmer. With a busy daily schedule,  
24 I feel the leadership from all the co-ops that is  
25 driving the dairy industry is the best and most

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           effective with a for our dairy farmers' voice and  
2           their concerns to ultimately come up with  
3           solutions in the industry.

4                        As our suffering dairy industry is  
5           looking for answers to the current price  
6           volatility, I want to ask all the dairymen and the  
7           cooperative representatives here to not let  
8           regional differences stop the much needed change  
9           for our industry. We all need to stop worrying  
10          about other regions' prices and look for a fair  
11          price for everyone to work together. Thank you.

12                      MR. TOBEY: I just want to say,  
13          we'll probably take one more from each microphone  
14          at this session, so that we can end on time, so  
15          that people can get a little bite of lunch before  
16          we do the panels this afternoon, but we'll have  
17          another session this evening. I think it's at  
18          5:00 and it will be the same process and we'll be  
19          happy to be here for however long it takes.

20                      AUDIENCE MEMBER: I want to first  
21          thank the USDA and the Department of Justice for  
22          being here. I'm a certified public accountant. I  
23          also want to state right away that I agree that  
24          the free market system needs to continue to  
25          prosper in America and that in the dairy industry

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           and in the farming industry, it does not prosper  
2           in that way. I have been studying the  
3           profitability of small dairy and diversified farms  
4           for 10 years.

5                        My former career path was in  
6           manufacturing firms and the stark difference was  
7           that they have to make a profit to stay in  
8           business. The question was raised this morning,  
9           how do we get younger farmers, since the average  
10          age at this point is 57. Younger farmers have to  
11          start small. They can't start with mega dairies  
12          or large farms and often, they have to buy their  
13          land, their buildings, their equipment. None of  
14          that is given to them. Sometimes it is, but not  
15          always.

16                       Farming cannot be a volunteer, not  
17          for profit career choice, needing an off farm job,  
18          which everybody just is -- just of course you need  
19          an off farm job, to support the family while it is  
20          considered profitable if they just break even.  
21          Since the 1970s, the USDA policy has been to  
22          increase disposable income by reducing retail food  
23          costs. This helps people have more disposable  
24          money to buy other goods. However, it's at the  
25          price of the farmer, because by reducing the cost

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 over and over as people have said, nobody passes  
2 the buck past the farmer. It ends on their land.

3 Creating -- and this policy has  
4 created an institutionalized, not for profit  
5 business model that we even hear phrases like  
6 coming close to covering operational costs or  
7 well, this is without regard to labor and  
8 capital. There are no other businesses I know  
9 that can operate without labor or capital. 89  
10 percent of farms in Wisconsin and the majority in  
11 the U.S., approximately 65 percent, are small  
12 farms.

13 I notice that 71 percent of your  
14 farmer panel today was not made up of that group.  
15 From -- I'd like to take it from macro to micro,  
16 that the anti-competition clauses in the contracts  
17 with the co-ops, even the most progressive ones  
18 who you might say, if you believe that, from say  
19 Organic Valley, that says that you cannot sell to  
20 anybody else. That includes small, it's not just  
21 fluid sales to other customers, it's also fluid  
22 sales to small, unique cheese makers that don't  
23 need a whole bulk tank's worth every single day,  
24 that might only need one day's worth or one  
25 tankful.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                               But these clauses keep them in a  
2                               serfdom type thing where they cannot exit, because  
3                               those producers hold their grade A dairy license  
4                               and without them, they do not have a grade A dairy  
5                               anymore and cannot sell to anybody and in fact, in  
6                               Wisconsin, the producer applies for and pays for  
7                               and holds your license. So if you don't agree to  
8                               their terms and you don't keep agreeing to their  
9                               terms, you not only no longer have them as your  
10                              customer, I mean as your buyer, you have nobody,  
11                              unless you now agree to another person's terms,  
12                              without any choice in the matter.

13                             As time goes on, yes, you can  
14                             switch from one co-op to another, but that's a  
15                             small handful of options. The USDA/ERS study has  
16                             stated that small dairies will continue to  
17                             decline, large dairies will continue to grow  
18                             because of the economies of scale that they  
19                             represent, and unless you're able to have a value-  
20                             added product or do a premium price, which right  
21                             now is outlawed in most states and in contracts,  
22                             specifically, even if it's allowed in the state,  
23                             the contract outlaws it through contract law.

24                             Therefore, the farmer is held  
25                             completely captive to these slave like prices that

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           are keeping them from even having a living, much  
2           less staying in business and many are going  
3           bankrupt. Thank you.

4                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm Mike  
5           Hinkley(phonetic), I'm a dairy farmer with a  
6           family dairy farm from Stearns County, Minnesota.  
7           Stearns County is the leading dairy producing  
8           county in Minnesota. I used to have six bulk  
9           trucks that passed my farm every day. Now we only  
10          have five and the reason for that is two of the  
11          cooperatives decided that, you know, it's really  
12          wise for us to put the milk in the same truck.

13                           And why I bring that up is because  
14          I think as we listened this morning and as we had  
15          some testimony, the problem of our price is not  
16          between the competition of the cooperatives. I  
17          don't think there's anybody in this room that can  
18          say that the problem with our milk price is the  
19          competition from the cooperatives or a lack of  
20          competition. What we did hear earlier was that  
21          there's a big discrepancy from what the consumer  
22          pays and to what the farmer receives.

23                           In my opinion, the more farmers  
24          work together in their cooperatives, and we don't  
25          have to all be in one cooperative to do that, the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 closer we can become -- the closer we can come to  
2 the consumer and get part of that price. I think  
3 that should be our objective as we work together  
4 and go ahead and then this consolidation that we  
5 talk about, it's not the consolidation of the  
6 cooperatives or the farmers.

7 The consolidation is in the  
8 Wal\*Marts of the world, if you will, who probably  
9 at this point would really like us all to come  
10 with our individual trucks to their store and say,  
11 hey, this is what we have for you this week and  
12 they'll tell us this is what we pay you. I think  
13 if we got together as farmers and took our trucks  
14 together to a Wal\*Mart, for example, and said this  
15 is what we have, what are you going to pay us and  
16 if it's not enough, let's go down the road to the  
17 next person.

18 That we can only do if we put  
19 ourselves together and that's should be our  
20 objective today, thank you.

21 MR. TOBEY: Last one, thank you.

22 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi, I'll be fast,  
23 it's lunchtime. My name is Patty Lavera(phonetic)  
24 and I work for a group called Food and Water Watch  
25 and our members and supporters are consumers and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           we've heard a lot about consumers today and I just  
2           wanted to say a few things about what consumers  
3           think and what they're trying to understand about  
4           this farm to retail price spread.

5                         It is an important issue across our  
6           food supply. It's particularly acute, I think,  
7           and obvious in dairy and there's the obvious  
8           economic issues of if the price goes down for a  
9           processor, why does that not pass on to consumers,  
10          but the bigger issues that consumers are starting  
11          to understand is that this really breaks with what  
12          they've been taught about how our market is  
13          supposed to work. If we're supposed to be voting  
14          with our dollars, which we're told to all of the  
15          time, how do we do that when the dollar doesn't  
16          reach the people producing the food?

17                         And so as people get more and more  
18          interested in our food supply, where our food  
19          comes from, how it's produced, they can't do that  
20          if their dollar doesn't reach the whole way  
21          through the chain in an equitable way. And more  
22          and more consumers want to vote with their dollars  
23          and they want to vote against specific things they  
24          see happening in the food supply that they're  
25          learning about and they don't have good options to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 do so when their dollar gets stuck in the middle.

2 So I would just say as a last  
3 couple points, this interest in local food, buying  
4 direct from farmers is also one way consumers are  
5 starting to reject that spread. They're looking  
6 for a way to give their dollar to farmers, because  
7 they do support farmers and I think that that's a  
8 trend that can't be ignored as we talk about the  
9 marketplace.

10 And finally, we hear a lot -- when  
11 we're talking about consumers, we hear a lot about  
12 choice and how we're so lucky to have all these  
13 choices. And we have these grocery stores that  
14 are brimming over with options, but when it comes  
15 to the dairy case, what we often have is a lot of  
16 marketing. We have small regional dairies that  
17 used to exist that have been bought up by larger  
18 operators, but those labels are still there.  
19 That's not choice and it's not competition, it is  
20 marketing and when we explain that to our members  
21 and supporters and they learn about it, they're  
22 outraged and they ask how it got this bad.

23 So I would just end by saying that  
24 consumers want action, too. They want it for  
25 farmers so they can stay in business, but they

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 also want it for themselves and they want it now.

2 Thank you.

3 MR. TOBEY: Thank you all very  
4 much. We're going to break for lunch, it's a  
5 short lunch. We need to let our court reporter  
6 take a rest and there are lots of options in this  
7 building and in the area, so we'll see you back at  
8 1:15. Thanks.

9 (Noon recess is taken)

10 (12:47 p.m. to 1:20 p.m.)

11 MR. SOVEN: Ladies and gentlemen,  
12 if I could ask you to take your seats, we'll get  
13 started in just a few minutes, thank you. Good  
14 afternoon. We're now going to start the afternoon  
15 session. We'll be doing three panels and we're  
16 going to first begin -- the first panel will be on  
17 trends in the dairy industry. I'm going to  
18 briefly introduce myself and then set the stage  
19 and then get out of the way of the very  
20 experienced and distinguished panelists we have up  
21 here today.

22 My name is Josh Soven. I run the  
23 group at the Antitrust Division that prosecutes  
24 antitrust violations in the dairy sector, and as  
25 the Assistant Attorney General talked about this

PROFESSIONAL REPORTERS, LTD.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 morning, that involves reviews of mergers such as  
2 the Dean acquisition of the Foremost Farms  
3 consumer products division, as well as  
4 investigations of anticompetitive conduct by firms  
5 with market power.

6 It is a special privilege for me as  
7 an antitrust enforcer to be here today. Sound  
8 competition policy requires an excellent  
9 understanding of how markets work and we can't get  
10 that in Washington. We actually have to go out  
11 into the market and talk to people such as  
12 yourself to understand the on the ground reality  
13 and how it really works. So with that, let me  
14 briefly introduce our panelists. Again, they are  
15 very experienced and we'll get going.

16 The topics we're going to cover and  
17 try to leave some time for questions are briefly,  
18 we're going to talk about the co-op structure and  
19 regulation. We're going to talk about the well-  
20 known trend amongst all of you about the decline  
21 in the number of small farms. We'll then move a  
22 little bit more into the regulatory structure with  
23 a focus on the producer/handler exception and,  
24 more generally, the milk marketing order system.

25 And then we'll finish, most likely,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 with a discussion about a topic that was a big  
2 issue this morning, which is consolidation,  
3 concentration and market behavior in the  
4 downstream processing and the retailer markets.

5 So very briefly, our panelists  
6 first are Ron Cotterill, he's an agricultural  
7 economist at the University of Connecticut. Peter  
8 Carstensen probably needs no introduction to many  
9 of you. He's a law professor at the University of  
10 Wisconsin.

11 Bob Cropp, also an agricultural  
12 economist at the University of Wisconsin. Jerrel  
13 Heatwole, he's a farmer from Delaware. Marc  
14 Peperzak, he is the -- just to make sure I've his  
15 title correctly, chief executive officer of Aurora  
16 Organic Dairy, Pete Kappelman, who is the Chairman  
17 of the Board of directors of Land O' Lakes  
18 cooperative and then last but not least, Jim  
19 Goodman who is an organic dairy farmer from here  
20 in Wisconsin.

21 So let me begin with co-ops. As  
22 the Assistant Attorney General said this morning  
23 and the Secretary of Agriculture said this  
24 morning, there appears to be widespread consensus  
25 about the benefits and the value of co-ops in the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 market. However, there does appear to be sort of  
2 a healthy debate as to how, if at all, those  
3 co-ops should be regulated or not. Peter  
4 Carstensen has given a fair amount of thought and  
5 devoted a fair amount of research to that topic,  
6 so I will begin with one of our hosts and turn it  
7 over to Peter.

8 MR. CARSTENSEN: Thank you very  
9 much. Before I turn to the co-op thing, I want to  
10 flag everyone that at our 3:45 break, the law  
11 school has made a treaty with the ice cream  
12 department of the University to bring over some  
13 ice cream for you all to have during your break.  
14 It will be right outside here on the patio.  
15 You're in Wisconsin, it's dairy month, what better  
16 than to have some University ice cream on top of  
17 that.

18 It is 10 -- well, almost 15 years  
19 ago I began to get into some dairy and other  
20 competition issues. It's taken 10 to 15 years to  
21 get those issues on the front burner. I'm hoping  
22 it doesn't take quite that long to get some of the  
23 issues that I see as really important with respect  
24 to especially large cooperatives. Capper-Volstead  
25 and related statutes, the most recent, I think,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           was adopted about 1934, the world has changed.

2                           We need to think a lot more about  
3           where and how to deal with cooperatives and  
4           especially large cooperatives. A co-op often  
5           represents the second or third largest investment  
6           that a farm family has after their farm itself.  
7           It is an investment that, unfortunately, in many  
8           circumstances, it seems to me, does not have the  
9           transparency, the governance rules, the kind of  
10          oversight that is necessary.

11                          You heard, and I want to second  
12          this, co-ops are very, very important. But they  
13          need, again, I think, especially large ones, a  
14          different kind of oversight. Before the 1930s, we  
15          had a public capital market in which corporations  
16          were -- large corporations were not accountable  
17          for their false reports of earnings and profits.  
18          They were not required to disclose information.  
19          They were not required to have a governance system  
20          which allowed their shareholders actively to  
21          participate in the governance of the corporation.

22                          With some cooperatives having  
23          thousands of members and billions of dollars, they  
24          look an awful lot like those early American  
25          corporations. What we have found with the public

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 capital market is when you regulate in terms of  
2 transparency, governance rules and a national  
3 oversight of the internal activities of the  
4 corporation, it improves the behavior of the  
5 corporation. It provides the investors, the  
6 owners of those corporations a degree of  
7 certainty, a degree of reliability as to what's  
8 going on.

9 I think that the classic economics  
10 talks about this is the separation of ownership  
11 and control of a corporation. The same thing  
12 happens with cooperatives. We have seen in recent  
13 history some fairly serious problems of sweetheart  
14 deals, of funds suddenly moving out from the  
15 cooperative without appropriate approval, so I've  
16 had calls from various co-op members of large  
17 co-ops specifically, worrying about what  
18 management is up to, how do they get the  
19 information. We do not have a systematic way of  
20 assuring the owners of co-ops that they have that  
21 information.

22 So the number one reform that I  
23 think ought to come is to put the large co-ops  
24 under some -- either under the '34 Securities Act  
25 which is the basis on which the SEC would

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 regulate, or some comparable in terms of  
2 reporting, disclosure and an oversight to make  
3 sure that the books are being honestly kept, that  
4 they are being audited by appropriate federal  
5 officials.

6 Right now, USDA has no authority to  
7 do that, and there are civil and criminal  
8 liabilities for managers who misuse the resources  
9 of the enterprise. That got highlighted very  
10 recently by a Supreme Court decision that cut back  
11 on one of our few other criminal statutes that can  
12 be used to deal with misappropriation, so we  
13 really need to make sure that there is that kind  
14 of governance oversight for corporations. I think  
15 for co-ops, you probably want a somewhat different  
16 governance system than you use for ordinary  
17 corporations.

18 I also think as a second level that  
19 the no outside investor eight percent, no outside  
20 equity investor, the eight percent maximum return  
21 ought to be revisited. I think there are  
22 important tax laws that need to be retained, but  
23 large co-ops need the flexibility in their capital  
24 structure that comes from revisiting, again, rules  
25 that were adopted in 1922. They may have made

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 sense then, I don't think they make sense now.

2 Lastly, there is this little  
3 antitrust thing that seems to worry a lot of  
4 folks, that somehow they're all going to go to  
5 jail if the Capper-Volstead antitrust exemption is  
6 repealed. I know a lot about antitrust law and  
7 I've been trying to figure out what it is that  
8 co-op managers are up to that is, but for this  
9 exemption, a felony and would send them to  
10 prison.

11 I'd like that disclosure, because I  
12 don't think they're doing that and if they are,  
13 the other question then would be why are not  
14 farmers doing a whole lot better, if these guys  
15 are committing price fixing felonies out there,  
16 raising prices, extorting money in some way.

17 Bottom line, though, the way the  
18 antitrust laws impact with co-ops, anyway, doesn't  
19 really matter a whole lot whether there is an  
20 exemption or not. There are a couple of places  
21 where it would be important. I'd like to have it  
22 rethought.

23 If it's the holy grail, if it is  
24 the bible of the co-op movement that they must be  
25 exempt from antitrust law, given the way Capper-

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Volstead has been interpreted, I could live with  
2 that. I do want to deal with the Agricultural  
3 Marketing Agreement Act, but that's a question  
4 that will come up a little bit later.

5 MR. SOVEN: Pete Kappelman,  
6 Professor Carstensen appears to see some room for  
7 some regulatory changes, do you agree or how do  
8 you think about the subject?

9 MR. KAPPELMAN: Well, first of all,  
10 let me express my appreciation for the invitation  
11 today. My family milks 400 cows. In addition to  
12 being chairman of the Land O' Lakes board, my  
13 primary job in life is to farm and my family milks  
14 400 cows on the land purchased by my  
15 great-grandfather. It's great to be back at the  
16 UW. My oldest two children are here and are now  
17 the fourth generation of UW-Madison attendees.  
18 I'm proud of the job they're doing here.

19 When I get asked about co-ops being  
20 big, I wonder about who gets to decide what big is  
21 or too big or big enough and I wonder about what  
22 you might use for criteria. But what I think that  
23 what really matters to farmers is whether their  
24 cooperative is effective, truly valuable to them  
25 in a business world where farmers seem to continue

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to lose margin in the value chain of food  
2 production.

3 Cooperatives are one of the last  
4 vestiges of hope left for dairy farmers as they  
5 attempt to bargain effectively with the burgeoning  
6 size of processors and retailers. I've been told  
7 that Land O' Lakes is big. The dairy side of our  
8 business in a typical year is about \$4 billion of  
9 sales. Some might say that's big.

10 When our -- one of the customers we  
11 deal with is called Wal\*Mart. They are  
12 approximately 100 times larger than we are.  
13 Kroger's is 20 times larger than we are. We do  
14 not feel the power of big as they negotiate to  
15 bring down the price of food and we are wrangling  
16 to negotiate the best price we can for our  
17 members' products.

18 So I ask all of you, who is big and  
19 what is big enough? According to a 2007 USDA  
20 cooperative development report, 83 percent of all  
21 U.S. milk is marketed through -- was marketed  
22 through 155 cooperatives. That number has grown  
23 steadily over the years, yet co-op membership is  
24 not mandatory.

25 As a dairy producer, there is no

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           inherent home for my milk. I have to find a  
2           market for it. I chose a market where I invest my  
3           equity in value added, branded products that allow  
4           me to share in the manufacturing and marketing  
5           margins of the milk I produce, sharing in that  
6           value chain, down the value chain. So how do  
7           producers ensure that their co-op remains relevant  
8           and beneficial?

9                           The answer is simple, but it  
10          involves a lot of hard work. Good governance,  
11          good governance is not dictated by size, be it big  
12          or small. It's a function of effectiveness. Most  
13          co-ops use a form of representative democracy and  
14          they do it pretty well. Public companies are  
15          regulated by the SEC in an attempt to protect  
16          investors by dictating accounting and financial  
17          reporting procedures and those companies are also  
18          required to use sound judgment -- or legally  
19          required to use sound judgment, sound governance  
20          and moral business practices. It's tough to  
21          legislate morality.

22                           A cooperative business is our  
23          stockholders' business. The member's engaged,  
24          their livelihood and their equity investment  
25          depends on it. We hold numerous member meetings.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 I can't tell you how many chicken dinners I've had  
2 over the years, but I can tell you who serves the  
3 best chicken around the state. At those meetings,  
4 we elect delegates. We choose the director  
5 candidates versus a public company where most  
6 director candidates are hand picked by  
7 management.

8 So at our member meetings, we  
9 choose the director candidates. We elect  
10 directors. We discuss the policy affecting our  
11 producers and we update the members on their  
12 business. In fact, when Land O' Lakes was a  
13 public registrant, our governance system was less  
14 effective, because we could only discuss our  
15 members' business with them after we had made a  
16 public release of that information. We had less  
17 information for our producers and as a result,  
18 discussions with members about their business  
19 became less relevant.

20 The fiduciary role of elected co-op  
21 leaders is a tremendous responsibility. It's not  
22 one that I take lightly. Our members expect sound  
23 financial reporting and auditing. It's the board  
24 members' responsibility to deliver on that  
25 expectation. Other fiduciary roles include

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 oversight of management, policy setting and  
2 communication with members. I get judged on the  
3 job I'm doing at every member meeting, but  
4 especially at election time. It's quite simple.  
5 If I'm not delivering on member expectations, I  
6 get replaced.

7 So in summary, I think co-op  
8 governance is alive and well. It's our business  
9 and we own it.

10 MR. SOVEN: Thank you. Jerrel  
11 Heatwole, we'll talk some more with specificity  
12 about the situation for small farmers, but before  
13 we turn to that topic in general, your thoughts on  
14 more regulation, less regulation, different  
15 regulation for co-ops.

16 MR. HEATWOLE: Well, Josh, I concur  
17 with everything that Pete just said and let me say  
18 in terms of governance and information, I think if  
19 you look at -- and we had here on the panel this  
20 morning members of Congress and the Senate. I  
21 think at the cooperative level, we have a much  
22 more robust representation system than we do in  
23 our country and our democracy and I don't think  
24 any of us want to change that.

25 Let me just pick at a few things in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 a little different angle from what Pete just  
2 said. Look, I'm a small dairy farmer. My wife  
3 and partner this morning milked 61 cows on the  
4 82-acre farmstead that her grandfather started.  
5 Our business is sustained through use of about  
6 five different cooperatives in various aspects of  
7 our business. Over the years, I've marketed my  
8 milk from the farm through four different  
9 cooperatives, two small local cooperatives over  
10 the years and then a bigger regional cooperative  
11 and now through a national cooperative and they  
12 all operated under Capper-Volstead.

13 Their method was the same, the  
14 difference is the effectiveness that we can have  
15 working together in a bigger mass, bigger scope.  
16 You know, I have great respect for these  
17 professors. My brother is a professor at Virginia  
18 Tech, Ph.D. and research professor and he'll tell  
19 me that you can take two professors that are  
20 equally qualified and come up with three opinions  
21 that are on different ends of the spectrum.

22 What I will say is that as a dairy  
23 farmer, my life, my income depends on the choices  
24 that are made, and the professor's choices don't  
25 impact his income or his tenure or his future. So

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           you know, from a standpoint of the impact that it  
2           has to me as a farmer, I'm very intense and  
3           farmers are very intensely committed and tied into  
4           what goes on in these kinds of forums.

5                         You know, like Pete, I'd say what  
6           defines a large cooperative. We tend to just  
7           think about numbers of farmers, but we've got farm  
8           cooperatives in this country that produce, that  
9           market billions of pounds of milk and you can  
10          count their members by the tens or the hundreds.  
11          We have cooperatives that market the same billions  
12          of pounds of milk in this country and you can  
13          count their members by the thousands. You've got  
14          cooperatives that market their milk through  
15          further processing, a large percentage of their  
16          milk versus cooperatives that just take it  
17          directly from the farm to a different customer.

18                        So what defines a large  
19          cooperative. We work in a world that many --  
20          several countries have one cooperative,  
21          effectively, for the whole country. So you know,  
22          I think that you'll find that no matter what the  
23          cooperative structure we have here in the U.S.,  
24          the members that own and are a part of those  
25          cooperatives all find value in those organizations

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 or they wouldn't stay. In fact, you know, in our  
2 organization, each year members have an option.

3 In the Lancaster County,  
4 Pennsylvania area, one of the areas that I  
5 represent, I just counted last night, there's 16  
6 different people that will pick up milk, procure  
7 milk or market milk from any farm in that area,  
8 about six or seven cooperatives and eight to ten  
9 proprietary companies. Despite this -- and that's  
10 just not unique to Lancaster County area, but  
11 despite this, for every two farmers that chose to  
12 market their milk elsewhere for whatever reason,  
13 seven chose to market with us.

14 Let me put the size in just a  
15 little different context. In the top six dairy  
16 states, two in the west coast, California and  
17 Idaho, two here in the heartland of -- beautiful  
18 heartland of the country, Wisconsin and Minnesota,  
19 two in the northeast where I'm from, Pennsylvania  
20 and New York, DFA's marketshare, member share of  
21 milk is -- runs from six percent to 14 percent.  
22 There's lots of choices, lots of opportunities.

23 Contrast that with the number one  
24 cheese retailer, that's number one in market after  
25 market after market with no close second, but --

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           and operates under different structure, different  
2           governance structure, and look at the retailer  
3           that is number one in market after market after  
4           market with few markets where there's even a close  
5           number two and tell me where you think the market  
6           power is.

7                           These companies, no matter how you  
8           measure them, as Pete said, are many, many times  
9           larger than even the largest cooperative and  
10          growing, getting larger. Who do you think needs  
11          the regulation the most? Do I think that we need  
12          more regulation as cooperatives which is just by  
13          extension us as farmers? I think the answer is  
14          clearly no, no matter what size the cooperative  
15          is.

16                           MR. SOVEN: Thank you. Marc  
17          Peperzak, as the head of Aurora, what is your  
18          perspective on the topic?

19                           MR. PEPERZAK: I've been a dairy  
20          producer since the 1970s, and since then, Aurora  
21          has been a producer member of several cooperatives  
22          across the country, big and large, and quite  
23          frankly, after this nearly 40 years of experience,  
24          I would say that cooperatives generally failed  
25          us. I think they stifle competition, I think they

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           stifle innovation.

2                           The fact of the matter is that if  
3           you want to do anything on your own, if you, for  
4           example, in the early 1990s when I decided that we  
5           had to take one of our farms and make it organic,  
6           so I went with the concept of organic to our  
7           co-ops, more than one, I might add, they basically  
8           said don't do it, we'll fight you. Anything  
9           that's innovative, anything that's out of the box,  
10          no, can't do it.

11                          I remember at that time asking for  
12          a list of members, I'd like to talk to them  
13          directly. They wouldn't give me the list of  
14          members. I remember trying to approach the board  
15          of directors meeting, they shut down the board of  
16          directors meeting before I showed up. Having said  
17          all that, co-ops play a good role, but what really  
18          surprised me from this morning is people kept  
19          talking about how the system is broken, the system  
20          is broken, but at the same time, they're saying  
21          co-ops are fine.

22                          Well, co-ops are very much part of  
23          the system. I don't think they've done a pretty  
24          good job, frankly. Somebody said something about  
25          that they didn't feel like they had an ear in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Washington, didn't have a spokesman. What's the  
2 co-op doing, where are the co-ops? Contrary to  
3 Jerrel's experience, when I think about Colorado,  
4 we have 160 or 170 producers, 20 processors, one  
5 co-op, one choice.

6 If you want to go to any of those  
7 20 producer processors, you're out of luck. It  
8 happens that way in much of the country. It may  
9 be different in Lancaster County. Anyway, so in  
10 2003 -- what we are today is Aurora Organic today  
11 is five farms with 4900 acres of pasture and we  
12 are vertically integrated. We have our own plant,  
13 we have our own farms and quite frankly, we don't  
14 have a lot of choice. It's the only way we can  
15 operate the business. The co-ops wouldn't help us  
16 get the milk, never mind keeping us out of the  
17 processing channels.

18 It wasn't a choice. I do think  
19 there should be some regulatory changes in terms  
20 of how cooperatives are treated. I think it's  
21 necessary to get co-ops in the basket of  
22 facilitating innovation and competition as opposed  
23 to the opposite, because effectively, that's what  
24 they've done in my experience with us.

25 MR. SOVEN: At the Antitrust

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Division, we have many, many lawyers and I'm one  
2 of those, so I'd like to think we're doing a  
3 pretty good job, but we also have many, many  
4 economists and when we get stuck, we always turn  
5 to the economists to bail us out or to wrap us up,  
6 so with that, I will turn to Professor Cropp to  
7 offer his perspective on the co-op regulation  
8 issue.

9 MR. CROPP: Well, I don't think we  
10 need a great change in regulation. The Capper-  
11 Volstead Act passed way back in 1922 and the  
12 purpose was to try to equal out the end balance of  
13 economic power between farmers and their buyers  
14 and that's just -- all the Capper-Volstead Act  
15 does is give limited exemption to antitrust, not  
16 total. They're still subject to any predatory  
17 practices and basically it allows farmers to  
18 organize, to bargain, process and market on their  
19 behalf to try to bring some balance of economic  
20 power.

21 And there's been a lot of  
22 consolidation of co-ops, mergers, consolidation  
23 through time and the reason that has happened is,  
24 well, farmers have changed, modern transportation,  
25 processing markets have changed. The size of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 processing plants has changed, so the board of  
2 directors of co-ops have been responsible to  
3 change their structure to respond to the changes  
4 in the market conditions.

5 The thing is, that the  
6 concentration of the food industry has been much  
7 greater beyond the farm and co-op level, so  
8 really, the imbalance today between say farmers  
9 and their buyers is probably greater than it was  
10 back in 1922. So they still need a protection,  
11 the right to organize and bargain.

12 There was talk this morning about  
13 what's big, you know, co-ops are small business.  
14 There is about 155 co-ops in existence today and  
15 of those 155, 109 are pure bargaining, relatively  
16 small bargaining co-ops. There's only 25 that  
17 actually operate processing facilities and they  
18 don't dominate any real aspect of the dairy  
19 industry. I mean, they have about 71 percent of  
20 the butter and 96 percent of the powder, but when  
21 it comes to the cheese, we heard about that drives  
22 milk prices, actually, their marketshare has  
23 declined to about 26 percent back in 2002, about  
24 34 percent.

25 So if you compare dairy

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 cooperatives to their customers or their  
2 customers' customers, they're really small  
3 businesses. We mentioned the Wal\*Mart, you know,  
4 business this morning, number one on Fortune 500  
5 company. They have about 230 or so billion  
6 dollars on the food side, but if you take our  
7 largest agriculture co-ops, there's only two that  
8 appear on Fortune 500 lists. One is CHS, the  
9 largest co-op, number 91, with sales of about  
10 \$26 billion, but that's a diversified farm supply  
11 petroleum.

12 One in dairy, and that's Land O'  
13 Lakes, about \$10 billion. They list 226, but I  
14 think dairy, as Pete Kappelman said, is only about  
15 \$4 billion of that. So you can look at Kroger's  
16 and Super Value, Kraft, everybody is on Fortune  
17 500 with revenues much greater. If I take all the  
18 dairy co-ops and add the total revenue together,  
19 it's less than \$40 billion, all of them together.  
20 And one way like to measure concentration is what  
21 does the top four do.

22 If I take the top four dairy co-ops  
23 and the top four market a little over 6 billion  
24 pounds of million a year annually. That's a lot  
25 of milk, but not a lot. There's another range

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           between three to six billion, but over half market  
2           less than 500 billion pounds of milk in a year.  
3           Take the 10 largest dairy co-ops thrown together,  
4           they'd have about 57 percent marketshare. If you  
5           take, you know, DFA, which is the largest co-op,  
6           has around 20 percent of the market.

7                         California dairies, number two  
8           drops down about nine percent, Land O' Lakes is  
9           about seven percent of the total market, so pretty  
10          small. Any one co-op by themselves do not have  
11          the sufficient market power to really influence  
12          that market and so under the Capper-Volstead Act  
13          we allow market agency in common, where co-ops go  
14          together and bargain together to have an influence  
15          on that market. And that's been successful.

16                         If I look last year at federal  
17          order data, the over order premiums that co-ops  
18          have been able to negotiate with the buyers, it  
19          averaged about \$2.45 a hundred weight of  
20          additional revenue. And why is that? Well, a lot  
21          of the focus is on the fluid side of this  
22          business. Cows are milked every day, but milk is  
23          seasonal, demand is seasonal. Even within the  
24          year, when you have holidays, school is in, school  
25          is out, the amount of milk needed by a bottler

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 varies considerably.

2 Early in the history of dairy  
3 co-ops, they've taken on the responsibility of  
4 coordinating this needed milk for fluid versus  
5 other uses. That's why they're heavier in the  
6 manufacturing side. To move the milk around, to  
7 balance it, that is a market wide service that  
8 makes the whole marketing system more efficient,  
9 benefits farmers, processors and, believe it or  
10 not, consumers. So some of this over order money  
11 that is bargained for is needed to pay for to  
12 compensate the co-ops providing market wide  
13 service, balancing the market, moving milk around  
14 where it is best needed.

15 And it does result in higher prices  
16 to farmers and our position is in some cases here,  
17 is that co-ops are going to pay farmers. Again,  
18 if you look at mailbox prices, which is the actual  
19 price that farmers get and compare it to federal  
20 order prices, believe it or not they average  
21 higher in all markets except a couple. All  
22 markets last year, it averaged about 30 cents  
23 higher, some markets \$1 or more higher for mailbox  
24 prices.

25 It means competition is there,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           they're paying farmers more than the minimum  
2           prices that are required under federal orders.  
3           Another topic, and this to -- or a lot of the  
4           criticism, I think, is the relationship of co-ops  
5           say with a bottler, full supply arrangements, that  
6           keeps out others that participate in federal  
7           orders. Well, that may be true, but the full  
8           supply arrangement, that benefits the market. The  
9           difficulty is today that 97 percent of the milk is  
10          grade A.

11                           The major purpose of the federal  
12          order is to assure consumers have milk to drink.  
13          Not all that milk is needed for that purpose. The  
14          average utilizational orders is 37 percent.  
15          There's only three orders that have utilizations  
16          over 45 percent. There's more grade A milk  
17          available than is needed, but yet everybody wants  
18          to participate in the federal orders, because the  
19          fluid milk price is the highest, the manufacturing  
20          price is lower.

21                           There's a weighted average, so the  
22          fluid leaves some money in and the manufacturers  
23          draw it out. It's not all needed. So some of the  
24          criticism of those relationships between co-ops  
25          and their buyers maybe is really a federal order

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 issue to look at. Some changes need to be made  
2 there or what have you, but if we allow everybody  
3 to participate in the federal order, it kind of  
4 waters down the pool or whatever.

5 So that's kind of a complicated  
6 thing, but I think there's a lack of understanding  
7 of this milking system and pricing system that  
8 criticized co-ops more and it really is not a  
9 co-op issue. And one last thing as far as  
10 governance, every member of the co-op has one  
11 member and one vote at some level. The larger  
12 co-ops naturally will -- they have districts,  
13 elect delegates, what have you, then vote for a  
14 board of directors, who are very accountable.

15 They're active dairy farmers,  
16 they're very accountable, they're accountable for  
17 the co-op, held responsible for the co-op and to  
18 protect members' equity. They hire management,  
19 they set policy and they show management  
20 accountable. So the governance I think is pretty  
21 good. It's to get qualified people to run for  
22 those boards of directors on these co-ops, but I  
23 have no difficulty with that.

24 There's always communication  
25 problems with members and that, as you communicate

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           what's going on for transparency and co-ops are  
2           trying to do a good job with that, with websites,  
3           newsletters, district meetings, et cetera, so  
4           anyway, I think I see no need for change in the  
5           regulation.

6                         MR. SOVEN: All right, thank you.  
7           Unambiguously, one of the most profound and  
8           dynamic trends in the dairy industry, of course,  
9           is the reduction in the number of small farms.  
10          The statistics were referred to this morning.  
11          They're well known to people in this audience.  
12          Jim Goodman is a small dairy farmer and your  
13          thoughts on that topic, please.

14                        Well, let me actually do a little  
15          bit more of a segue to put a sharper point on it.  
16          At the end of the day, the bottom line, what do  
17          you think is driving it? Are those trends  
18          consistent and what should be done about it from a  
19          regulatory standpoint or a competition  
20          standpoint?

21                        MR. GOODMAN: Well, that's -- I  
22          guess that's really easy to answer in just a few  
23          words, and I don't think it's just a small  
24          farmer's point of view either. The milk price is  
25          too low. I mean, why are you going to continue to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farm if you can't make a living doing it. If  
2 somebody told a lawyer, well, I'm only going to  
3 pay you \$2 an hour for your work, they'd probably  
4 say well, I'm sorry, I can't do it for that.

5 Many farmers don't have that  
6 option. They have loans to pay off and from my  
7 point of view as a small farmer, it's maybe a  
8 little bit more critical, because there is some  
9 truth to the size of scale, the economy of scale.  
10 Credit is sometimes more difficult for small farms  
11 to get. I know I went in our local bank, it's  
12 probably been five or six years ago, to borrow  
13 money for fertilizer and they said well, you've  
14 got a pretty good credit rating and that shouldn't  
15 be a problem, but you know, we're really getting  
16 away from making farm loans.

17 And I thought well, this is a  
18 community of 1500 people, most of whom -- most of  
19 the businesses in town depend on farmers and they  
20 aren't going to make farm loans anymore? So  
21 that's a problem for a small farmer and it can be  
22 a problem for large farmers, too. I know a couple  
23 of panelists this morning and some of the public  
24 comments said that they hope to get their debts  
25 paid off so they can borrow more and I thought

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 well, that's an awful way to have to live, isn't  
2 it?

3 I mean, if you can't even do a job  
4 that you enjoy doing with your family, supporting  
5 the community and you live from one loan to  
6 another, there's something really wrong with  
7 that. A couple of the people this morning  
8 mentioned the reduction in milk prices at 50  
9 percent. Well, that's quite a loss when you think  
10 about having your income cut in half and I don't  
11 care what job you have, think about if that were  
12 you. If tomorrow morning, suddenly your paycheck  
13 was half of what it had been.

14 We've talked and it's been  
15 mentioned on this panel, too, about consolidation  
16 in the industry. I think that has a lot to do  
17 with small farms going out of business. Now, I'm  
18 not a legal expert, I don't know a lot about the  
19 Capper-Volstead Act, but it seems to me from what  
20 I've read about it that paying volume premiums for  
21 milk is illegal under that Act, and when you're  
22 getting more money just because you're big, that's  
23 not, as the Act states, operated for the mutual  
24 benefit of all members. It's more benefit to the  
25 big members, because they're getting paid more

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           just because they're big, so that's a problem  
2           being small.

3                           Now, I'm glad to hear that there  
4           are a lot of choices where farmers can send their  
5           milk in some places, and Wisconsin is probably one  
6           of those places where there are still a lot of  
7           options, but a lot of parts of United States,  
8           that's not the case. If you're not big enough,  
9           they're not going to come and pick you up.

10                           People would say, well, you know,  
11           that's not a good place for you to farm then, but  
12           that's not -- that's really not true, because at  
13           one point, there were options in most parts of  
14           Wisconsin, the northern part of the United States,  
15           everywhere, to send milk. Somebody mentioned this  
16           morning there was literally a processing plant in  
17           every township and a lot of people said that  
18           wasn't efficient, but it employed a lot of  
19           people. It produced local products.

20                           They were differentiated on  
21           different parts of the state and it made small  
22           farmers and small communities a lot of money, and  
23           now we see this trend going back to this artisanal  
24           production, Swiss cheese from Monroe, Wisconsin,  
25           Italian cheeses from other parts of the state.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           But when that system was taken away from us when  
2           farmers lost their local processing plants, we  
3           lost our options. We lost the ability for  
4           competition.

5                           I remember when I was a kid, my  
6           cousins, one day the Carnation truck would pick  
7           their milk up and the next day it was the cheese  
8           factory down the road a few miles. Now, they had  
9           a pretty good idea what their milk was worth,  
10          because two separate entities were buying their  
11          milk. They got a test from each one on butterfat  
12          and protein. That's not allowed anymore and  
13          someone earlier addressed the grade A licensing.

14                          Small farmers need an honest  
15          accounting of what they're producing. They need  
16          to get paid fairly, whether they're small or  
17          large, but they can't be discriminated against  
18          because they're small. I read an article the  
19          other night from the Iowa Independent, I think it  
20          was last week's issue, and it said government and  
21          industry experts are talking about volatility in  
22          the milk market and they said it's because there's  
23          too much supply, and their solution for a remedy  
24          was that, in time, enough producers will be forced  
25          out of business and the market will correct itself

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 without government intervention.

2 Now, I've been hearing that for 30  
3 years that I've been farming, well, eventually,  
4 we'll get enough farmers out of business and then  
5 everything will be okay for everybody, and folks,  
6 it just hasn't worked yet. It just hasn't  
7 worked. True, a lot of small farmers went out of  
8 business, but from what we've heard to today, the  
9 big farmers aren't doing too well either.

10 And I guess I base a lot of it on  
11 the fact that the retail spread between farmer and  
12 consumer is not at all accurate anymore. There's  
13 no relationship between what consumers pay and  
14 what farmers get paid. Small farmers, you know,  
15 are trying to find ways to stay in business. We  
16 got certified organic because we didn't want to  
17 get bigger, we wanted to stay small. We found a  
18 local cheese plant that we can send our milk to.  
19 We started direct marketing beef and soon we'll be  
20 doing cheese.

21 A lot of small farmers are trying  
22 to figure out a way to stay in business because  
23 they actually like farming. They actually like  
24 milking cows. Some farmers don't and maybe their  
25 choice is to get big and hire people to do that

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           for them. The land that we farm has been in our  
2           family since 1848 and so that means something to a  
3           lot of farmers, too.

4                        I think imports is another issue  
5           that we haven't hit on yet on this panel, but it  
6           was mentioned this morning and that doesn't just  
7           hurt small farmers, it hurts all farmers.

8                        When farm milk prices began to fall  
9           in 2008, they said well, there's just too much  
10          milk and that's why they're going down, but if you  
11          look at the government figures for imports, they  
12          were actually going up in 2008, whether it was  
13          powdered milk, butter, milk fat. Cheese imports  
14          were actually increasing from the end of 2007 into  
15          2008 and the amount of milk consumed in the United  
16          States, commercial disappearance actually  
17          increased as well.

18                       So we are actually in a milk  
19          deficit situation and they're making more imports,  
20          but they said well, there's too much milk and the  
21          price is going down. Now, somebody is lying to us  
22          and it needs to be investigated as to why they  
23          keep importing more and telling us we're producing  
24          too much.

25                       Now, we've been a milk deficit

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 nation since 1996 and the trend has been, as was  
2 mentioned, small farmers are going to go out of  
3 business. We'll get weeded out first, but  
4 eventually, it's going to get everybody.  
5 Eventually, big farms are going to suffer, too,  
6 and we have to make room for everybody.

7 Now, people have talked a lot about  
8 price volatility. Well, you know, that can be a  
9 problem. It's nice to have steady income, but as  
10 long as that volatility never drops below a cost  
11 of production, below a point where you can make  
12 money, it doesn't really concern me that much.  
13 You know, if it wants to go really high, that's  
14 fine, but just don't let it go too low.

15 We've talked about protecting,  
16 farmers protecting themselves, with -- what do  
17 they call it, price stabilization. We're supposed  
18 to sell our milk on the futures contracts. Well,  
19 you know, USDA did a study of that, I think it was  
20 a couple, three years ago and they found out that  
21 the farmers that sold their milk on futures  
22 contracts actually came out 50 cents a hundred  
23 weight behind those that didn't. The farmers that  
24 didn't sell on contracts had more volatility, but  
25 in the end, they made more money.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   I guess I started to look at it,  
2           it's kind like Las Vegas, you know, that town  
3           wasn't built on winners and the industry seems to  
4           have a little bit better handle on milk and what  
5           it's going to be used for and how much of it there  
6           is than farmers do, so we're supposed to be  
7           competing against them and betting that we'll be  
8           smarter than they are and it generally doesn't  
9           work.

10                   I think that -- and there's a few  
11           people mentioned it this morning in the public  
12           comments about local food, and I think this is  
13           something that small farmers are all sort of  
14           looking to as a strategy.  USDA has come out with  
15           a know your farmer, know your food program.  A lot  
16           of people say well, you can't feed the world that  
17           way and that's fine.  We don't really need to feed  
18           the world, they can feed themselves if we let  
19           them, if we don't have too many wars and too many  
20           droughts and we don't send our corporations there  
21           and take all their natural resources and land  
22           base.  I think we need to feed ourselves first and  
23           until we do that, they're not going to be able to  
24           feed themselves.

25                   I guess the final point that I'd

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           like to mention is I think something that Pete  
2           mentioned about Wal\*Mart and I've heard a few  
3           people in the hallways talking about how  
4           processors are really at the mercy of these huge  
5           grocery buyers and that's probably true. That's  
6           probably true, that they tell you this is what you  
7           sell to me for or we will not buy from you, but I  
8           don't think we're going to get ahead. We're not  
9           going to help farmers, we're not going to help  
10          consumers if we let our cooperatives play the same  
11          game as the big processors.

12                           I think we have to be better than  
13          that and I think cooperatives, instead of saying,  
14          well, we got to play the game, I think  
15          cooperatives need to look back to the principles  
16          of cooperatives, fair treatment of all members and  
17          the sixth principle of cooperatives, cooperation  
18          among cooperatives. I think we need to -- I think  
19          they need to work together to say we're not going  
20          to drag ourselves down in the gutter like you.

21                           We're not going to put profit on  
22          top of the heap, because farmers are people.  
23          Their lives have value and so do consumers and  
24          that's who we need to look out for.

25                           MR. SOVEN: Professor Cotterill?

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           At the Division, we spend a lot of time actually  
2           thinking about the size of firms. It comes up in  
3           various contexts, obviously it's often -- the  
4           argument is frequently made to us that a merger of  
5           firms will produce a larger firm that's more  
6           efficient, but it's also clear at times that the  
7           innovation and the entrepreneurship and the new  
8           ideas come from small farms and you will  
9           frequently see in companies' documents that look,  
10          if we get too big, a lot of that spark will go  
11          away.

12                                So as an economist, your thoughts  
13          on big, small, where we're going, where we're  
14          headed.

15                               MR. COTTERILL: Well, actually, I'm  
16          going to do you a favor and I'm going to not say  
17          anything right now, because I'm going to  
18          consolidate my comments on that very question  
19          under channel consolidation at the end, so I'll  
20          let other people go ahead.

21                               MR. SOVEN: All right, very good.  
22          That's a clear sign we're definitely going to get  
23          to the consolidation topic. Jerrel Heatwole, very  
24          quickly, I'm going to sort of enforce the  
25          two-minute rule.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                               MR. HEATWOLE: Two minutes. I  
2           think this is a good question and as a small  
3           farmer, I think there's several ways with boots on  
4           the ground that I would say are trends that we  
5           need to look at.

6                               One is the cost, we all experience  
7           this. I bought the farm in '84 from my wife's  
8           brother, milked 29 cows then, just my family. Now  
9           with a partner, we milked 61 cows this morning,  
10          two families. My farm insurance is up 300  
11          percent. Nitrogen costs up 400 percent, county  
12          taxes up 500 percent, seed corn was 56 pounds --  
13          units in '85, I paid about \$40 for. I paid \$173 a  
14          unit average on my 80,000 unit corn seed, y'all  
15          know about that. So economic costs are a huge  
16          driver in this, and I think that's something,  
17          whether it's your grocery store or your hardware,  
18          we need to look at as a society.

19                              The second driver that I would see  
20          is regulations. We're about regulated to death  
21          and I'm disappointed that regulation is the first  
22          thing that we think of in terms of a solution.  
23          But you know, nutrient management, nutrient  
24          management classes, recordkeeping, pesticide,  
25          herbicide classes, licenses, crop reporting,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 special requirements such as Chesapeake Bay, and I  
2 know you all have other things here, animal care  
3 requirements. Now it's EU requirements.  
4 Customers, large customers have special PI somatic  
5 cell requirements above that that's required in  
6 our PMO. Did I mention recordkeeping?

7 You know, as a dairy farmer that's  
8 on the ground and does my work with my wife and  
9 partner, you know, I have a hard time getting done  
10 everything I need to do from 4:30 a.m. in the  
11 morning until 7:00 at night, seven days a week,  
12 every week of the year.

13 And then, you know, I envy families  
14 that have multiple families on the farm and they  
15 can put this recordkeeping on one person and  
16 spread it out, because as a small farm, if you're  
17 required to do all these things, it becomes an  
18 impossibility.

19 The last thing I'd say is this  
20 hellish volatility that we're -- that's been  
21 increasing since the mid '90s, and I know, you  
22 know, if there was an easy solution, somebody  
23 would have solved it and we'd be glad to send them  
24 to the French Riviera or some other opulent place  
25 that, you know, I don't know about.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   We'd be glad to pay for their  
2           lavish lifestyle because ours would be so much  
3           better, but it's not and only by working together  
4           as cooperatives of all sizes, of all types, coming  
5           together, coming together through organizations,  
6           such as National Milk or National Council of  
7           Farmer Cooperatives, working together with the  
8           USDA and the Secretary and others that are -- that  
9           have a vital interest in rural America and  
10          agriculture will we have a chance to solve this.

11                   I as an individual dairy farmer,  
12          small dairy farmer have zero percent chance,  
13          that's a guarantee, of making it in this kind of  
14          an environment.

15                   MR. SOVEN: Bob Cropp?

16                   MR. CROPP: Well, quickly, what's  
17          small, what's large, I guess is part of  
18          definition, but if you look at 2009 dairy farm  
19          structure provided by ERS, we find that farms that  
20          have less than 29 milk cows still constitutes over  
21          30 percent of the dairy farms and then under 50  
22          cows actually added up about 49 percent of the  
23          dairy farms that have less than 50 milk cows, so  
24          we have a lot of small farms.

25                   We did lose about 38 percent of our

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farms between 2000 and 2009. If you take less  
2 than 50, that declined 34 percent less. There's  
3 actually been a bigger decline in that time  
4 period, though, between 50 to 99 cows. They  
5 actually went down about 45 percent. What's  
6 driving this? The trends are -- one is we've got  
7 a lot of small farms, older farmers are going to  
8 retire.

9 They've got facilities that if  
10 somebody is going to milk on, it needs to be fixed  
11 up. There's some of that going on. We got some  
12 of those that say milk at 75, 90 cows, they're  
13 going to stay in business and they have a son or  
14 daughter that's wants to come in. They're going  
15 to modernize, fix it up, facilities are outdated,  
16 probably put a free stall milking parlor in which  
17 means they're going to go 175, 200, maybe 300, 400  
18 cows, not all thousand cow operations.

19 And I guess the other is a change  
20 in lifestyle. I think that's important. There's  
21 a lot of young people who talk about getting into  
22 farming. I teach a farm short course class. A  
23 lot of kids that are going back to farm, most of  
24 them say well, I'd like to have time off, vacation  
25 and be more involved in the community, so a larger

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farm operation that supports more than one family  
2 allows some of that.

3 But I think the bottom line is, and  
4 you heard that this morning from our Secretary of  
5 Agriculture of Wisconsin, diversity, and that's  
6 really the strength in Wisconsin. There are  
7 opportunities for small farms where there's 50  
8 cows or so, but they probably have to do something  
9 different than just produce milk. Either they're  
10 grazers, maybe they're an organic, maybe they're  
11 selling to one of the specialty cheese plants that  
12 add value, rather than just selling milk.

13 And if that's what they want to do  
14 and do not want to invest a lot of capital and  
15 machinery and that, you can do that and we have  
16 the larger farms that can do it as well. So  
17 diversity, I think, is our key, but whatever you  
18 do, it's a business. It's got to be well managed,  
19 what have you and to assist some of the smaller  
20 farms, this is something we do in Wisconsin with  
21 business planning grants for farmers to do  
22 business planning, grants for value added, things  
23 of this sort, so support activities for them to  
24 make a change in their operation.

25 But the trend will be fewer farms.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           The average size farm in Wisconsin is still only  
2           91 cows, nationwide it's about 145 cows.

3                         MR. SOVEN: This spring, the  
4           Department of Agriculture made a change to the  
5           producer/handler regulations in a manner that  
6           reduced the number of farms that qualified for  
7           that part of the regulatory structure. Obviously,  
8           how that plays out remains to be seen, but I will  
9           ask Marc Peperzak to offer his thoughts on that  
10          topic.

11                        MR. PEPERZAK: Well, unfortunately,  
12          I've had a firsthand lesson that rather than  
13          innovating, adapting to meet evolving market  
14          demand, the dominant cooperatives and processors  
15          use the federal order system in anticompetitive  
16          ways to advance their interests, reduce  
17          competition and protect their marketshare through  
18          this action. As both dairy farmer and processors,  
19          in other words, as a producer/handler, doing both,  
20          we're well positioned to innovate and compete to  
21          satisfy market demand, transfer differentiated  
22          products, such as organic milk, traceable milk,  
23          high Omega 3 milk, whatever.

24                        The marketplace wants fully  
25          traceable, innovative milk products at

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 consistently high quality. The dairy industry is  
2 a traditional producer to cooperatives, to  
3 processors or bottlers has a hard time satisfying  
4 this demand for full traceability, something that  
5 producer/handlers can do. We became a  
6 producer/handler in order to assume control of  
7 both the milk supply and conditions under which it  
8 was processed.

9 There were limited supplies of  
10 organic milk in Colorado. There's a pooling cost  
11 issue, of course, and we assumed that risk and we  
12 bear the cost of balancing ourselves, but most  
13 importantly, we were able to control the quality  
14 all the way to the customers. The  
15 producer/handler option let us operate  
16 independently from the federal milk order pricing  
17 and pooling requirements, which frankly don't mean  
18 anything in the organic world except that they  
19 charge us. Being a producer/handler allowed us to  
20 devote our resources to serving our market rather  
21 than burdening our customers with the cost of  
22 pooling.

23 The federal order system is  
24 controlled by and benefits a very small number of  
25 very large, powerful cooperatives and processors

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 through the use of full supply contracts, arcane  
2 and non transparent milk pricing structures,  
3 byzantine pool access requirements and block  
4 voting.

5 Basically, they've got the scope  
6 and scale to make the thing work. People think  
7 we're large, we're relatively small. We don't  
8 have that scope and scale. We can't play the  
9 game. At the demand of the dominant cooperatives  
10 and processors, USDA recently eliminated  
11 producer/handler status for producers like us and  
12 frankly, new, innovative future competitors that  
13 could use the same system to bring to market  
14 differentiated products. The producer/handlers'  
15 experience shows that dairy's dominant market  
16 participants will not tolerate economic  
17 competition.

18 So in summary, what I'm saying is  
19 the dominant processors and co-ops, quite frankly,  
20 brought about the change. They've been there for  
21 seven years because they didn't like the  
22 competition. It was anticompetition as its best.

23 MR. SOVEN: Jim Goodman, your  
24 perspective on the issue?

25 MR. GOODMAN: I think I'll just

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 pass, because I talked quite a while on my last  
2 thing, but I guess the one comment I would make is  
3 that I'm a fan of small, you know, I think that  
4 that's, as Dr. Cropp said, one of the things that  
5 we need to look at and if a producer and the  
6 producer/handler situation can be more  
7 competitive, if he can make more money putting it  
8 into the community, you know, I guess that's  
9 good.

10 So but really, it's not an issue  
11 that I put a lot of time into thinking about, so  
12 I'll just move that on to someone else who can  
13 talk about it a little more.

14 MR. SOVEN: Fair enough. I'm going  
15 to do what moderators sometimes do with some  
16 trepidation, but I'm going to call a little bit of  
17 an audible on my panel, because I do want to make  
18 sure Professor Cotterill has time to talk about  
19 the channel and I'll give a brief segue and then  
20 turn it over to the experts. The bulk of the  
21 discussion thus far, obviously, has been on what  
22 as antitrust enforcers we would call the upstream  
23 market or the producer market, how that's  
24 structured and how it's regulated or not  
25 regulated, the role of USDA, et cetera, et

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           cetera.

2                                 We've talked very little thus far  
3           on this panel about the role of the downstream  
4           market, which are is what's going on in the  
5           processing structure and what's going on in the  
6           retailing structure. And here I'll turn it over  
7           to Professor Cotterill and then segue over into  
8           Professor Carstensen and some of the other  
9           panelists where we can both talk about the  
10          regulatory issues and also give the panelists a  
11          chance to turn the focus on the moderator and talk  
12          about the antitrust issue. Professor Cotterill?

13                               MR. COTTERILL: Thank you. That  
14          was a good signal he picked up from me. Well, I'd  
15          like to thank everyone for being here and also  
16          listening to everybody and I like to interact with  
17          people that have come before me to give you a  
18          perspective on some of these issues, because not  
19          everybody agrees with everybody here. So I'm  
20          going to highlight some of the differences and  
21          I'll say some things that are perhaps new.

22                               First of all, I'd like to motivate  
23          my talk of channel consolidation with a notion of  
24          efficiency. It's always amazed me how in the  
25          dairy marketing channel, the dairy farmer is

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           probably the most efficient member of that  
2           channel, having tremendous efficiency gains over  
3           the last 30 or 40 years, absolutely amazing  
4           efficiency gains. But has the dairy farmer been  
5           able to capture any of that in terms of any kind  
6           of stable return, and the answer is no.

7                                 And then the processors and the  
8           retailers look at the dairy farmer and say, well,  
9           you're not making any money because you're not  
10          efficient and then these same people go to the  
11          Justice Department and say you should allow our  
12          mergers, you should allow us to combine and do  
13          these different things, because they are  
14          efficiency enhancing. We are efficient. And the  
15          answer there is show us, please.

16                                Because the antitrust laws say that  
17          they not only have to show you that they're  
18          efficient, they also have to show that they pass  
19          it on, either to consumers or farmers, the two  
20          ends of the system. They're supposed to be  
21          competitive and they're supposed to reward people  
22          at both ends of the channel. They should show us  
23          where the money is.

24                                So my advice to the Justice  
25          Department on channel consolidation is that merger

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 policy has been broken for at least 10 years, if  
2 not 20 or 30. Fix it first is a description of  
3 when somebody comes for a merger, you allow them  
4 to negotiate and spin off and divest. Fix it  
5 first doesn't work, because the Justice Department  
6 has no good way of evaluating what the spin-off  
7 assets are. They should look carefully at fix it  
8 first and in the first instance, they shouldn't do  
9 it.

10 The other thing that they should  
11 enforce going forward is what I call no second  
12 bite. The idea of no second bite is that the --  
13 these companies come before Justice and the  
14 Federal Trade Commission like a Stop&Shop retailer  
15 in New England acquired its horizontal competitor  
16 in '96 and that was part of a fix it first. It  
17 spun off \$500 million of grocery stores that we  
18 thought would preserve competition and they  
19 promised that, in fact, they would lower prices.

20 Well, the fix it first didn't work  
21 and three years later, they come back to the  
22 Federal Trade Commission in New York City and want  
23 to acquire Pathmark. And we went and looked at  
24 what happened to prices after the '96 one and we  
25 found that prices went up, not down, after the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 merger in New England and we said to the Federal  
2 Trade Commission, no second bite at the apple.  
3 They can't come to you and argue efficiency and  
4 we're going to pass it on to the consumer when  
5 they didn't do it the last time.

6 And if Justice just instituted that  
7 rule, somebody like Dean or Suiza, we wouldn't  
8 have the mergers that we've had in the last 10  
9 years, we would not have them. I believe that  
10 firmly, if they just introduced a no second bite  
11 rule against that company.

12 Okay. Then with regards to  
13 justice, one of the things in antitrust is they  
14 have to define the market. It's absolutely  
15 critical in a monopolization case or a merger case  
16 to define the market.

17 And we've had just on this panel  
18 two very radical, different, implicit definitions  
19 of the market. Bob Cropp has told you  
20 cooperatives don't have a big share of the market,  
21 they only have 14 percent, 9 percent or whatever  
22 else. Implicit in Bob's market shares is a  
23 national market for fluid milk, a national market  
24 for cheese, and then Marc from Colorado says we  
25 only have one buyer. Implicit in his definition

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 is the State of Colorado is a market, one buyer.  
2 Why can't Marc go sell to somebody in Chicago or  
3 New York or Boston, you know.

4 So my point is, is that the Justice  
5 Department needs to very carefully define these  
6 markets and with all due respect, we don't have a  
7 national fluid market for fluid milk in this  
8 country. Markets are still regional. Cheese,  
9 butter, perhaps, okay, but that would be it.

10 Then let's go on to the issue --  
11 another thing that everybody has said here is we  
12 hate the -- we really, gee, we really don't like  
13 the processors. We really don't like their  
14 retailers.

15 Farm prices are low and retail  
16 prices don't respond and we really -- what is  
17 going on? And then we've also heard that  
18 cooperatives are the countervailing power, that  
19 cooperatives are a farmer's last hope for  
20 exercising power against these powerful people.  
21 Well, let's take that to task. First of all,  
22 generally, in economic theory the notion of  
23 countervailing power has been disproved in many  
24 theoretical contexts and in some practical  
25 empirical ones.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                    Countervailing power, where you  
2            have two say monopolists going against each other  
3            head to head in a market, a buyer and a seller  
4            crashing heads, that's supposed to be  
5            countervailing power. But what happens is they  
6            coalesce and they exploit the two ends, the  
7            consumers and the farmers. There's coalescing  
8            power as well and it's a distinct possibility in  
9            theory and in practice in the dairy industry. I  
10          think we've seen that in many of our regional  
11          markets.

12                   One of the more unsettling things  
13          I've ever had in my professional career as an  
14          agricultural marketing economist is in 2003, I was  
15          at the federal marketing orders administrators  
16          conference in Newport, Rhode Island and I spoke  
17          about these kinds of issues to probably 200 people  
18          in the room.

19                   And afterwards, Rick Smith got up,  
20          who was at the time the CEO of DairyLea and the  
21          head of DMS, it had just been formed and Smith  
22          basically said to the group, he said, look, that  
23          is not the way co-ops are going to behave in the  
24          future. We are not going to fight with these  
25          people in the channel. We are going to go for a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 channel efficiency. We're going to work with  
2 these people for efficiency. Think about that for  
3 a minute, and where does that leave the idea of a  
4 cooperative as a farmer's representative. Just  
5 think about it.

6 So let's go next to the issue of  
7 cheap food policy in this country. I would submit  
8 that cheap food policy is bankrupt. Who is food  
9 cheap for? Cheap food is a notion that the farm  
10 price and the market is low because possibly of  
11 federal subsidies, also because of possibly buyer  
12 power against them. Farmers are getting low  
13 prices, so cheap for who?

14 Well, I would submit that the  
15 lion's share of that cheapness and the low market  
16 price that you're receiving stays with the  
17 processor and the retailer. You're quite right  
18 there in that the retail prices are not  
19 responsive. So it's cheap, by and large, for  
20 corporate America and now let's think about that  
21 for a minute. Cheap food for them, that means  
22 they get a raw commodity that they can innovate on  
23 and how have they innovated compared to you on  
24 farm?

25 You've produced a wholesome product

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 at a low price. They've innovated by massive  
2 product differentiation and a great number of  
3 different varieties of products, and quite  
4 frankly, the result has been expensive food to the  
5 American consumer. Food is not cheap and we have  
6 an obesity epidemic. Corporate America produces  
7 food that makes us fat. We have health costs that  
8 are everybody's damaging charge. Overweight  
9 people are less healthy.

10 So what does this mean? It means  
11 that farmers have a natural ally with consumers  
12 for healthy, low-cost product that generates  
13 health. I think that you need to look forward all  
14 the way to the White House and the woman that's in  
15 the White House as an ally for the kind of things  
16 you're saying.

17 Another thing about the market  
18 channel, in supermarkets over the last 20 years  
19 there's been a massive shift in the way milk is  
20 priced. It's commonly known -- 20 years ago, milk  
21 was often a loss leader, something that was sold  
22 low to bring people into the store. Now milk is a  
23 cash cow. Milk is the largest product in the  
24 American supermarket by sales volume in dollars,  
25 it is. It's also the most profitable in many

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           supermarkets. They have margins of 40 percent  
2           now, 45 percent are common, whereas 20 years ago,  
3           the margins were 20 percent. You're quite right,  
4           that in fact, that the margin has expanded in  
5           those areas more than costs have justified it.  
6           It's fundamentally a shift in the way they price  
7           milk.

8                           Well, what else? Flat milk  
9           pricing, you've probably never heard of that, but  
10          at the University of Connecticut we've watched it  
11          for several years in the northeast. The idea that  
12          supermarkets in the northeast charge the same  
13          price for a gallon of skim milk as one percent,  
14          two percent and whole. They're all like \$3.49 a  
15          gallon. Now, what does that tell you about  
16          competition, if competition is based on cost?

17                           Because every farmer in this room  
18          knows skim milk is much cheaper than whole milk.  
19          There is no competition. That pricing is not  
20          competitive pricing. That should stop, because it  
21          does not reward the consumer or give the  
22          opportunity for them to buy lower cost, healthier  
23          milk. Flat milk pricing is a policy that should  
24          stop.

25                           Well, what do we see? Basically,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 another thing I see here that's been talked about  
2 a lot is the notion that the last year and a half,  
3 we've had low prices and before that we had very  
4 high prices and the idea of a cycle that's getting  
5 progressively more violent in terms of the  
6 swings. I think that's related to the change in  
7 the structure of America's dairy farms.

8 I don't have clear evidence, I'm  
9 not a production function economist, but I would  
10 raise the issue of the over production trap. It's  
11 a classic area in ag policy, that if a dairy  
12 farmer has a lot of say leverage on the farm or if  
13 the dairy farmer has a lot of cash inputs and is  
14 being squeezed because of higher costs and these  
15 kind of phenomena might be very true on a 5000 or  
16 a 10,000-cow farm, where the banker is an integral  
17 part in the operation. It could also be true on a  
18 small farm where the banker is part of the  
19 operation.

20 But I think by and large, a lot of  
21 the leverage is on the larger farms. A lot of the  
22 larger farms also buy a lot of their inputs and  
23 unless they're very savvy in futures market  
24 hedging of corn and soybeans, they're going to get  
25 stuck a year ago on that kind of high price cycle

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           there and that probably is exacerbated in dairy,  
2           because these people have no choice but to cover  
3           their cash costs by expanding production, not  
4           shrinking.

5                                So I think the shift in the  
6           structure of the industry towards more leverage  
7           and more input costs in these larger  
8           industrialized farms has created the kind of swing  
9           that we see. That's a hypothesis, I don't have  
10          hard research on it, but it should be looked at.  
11          Another thing that I would say, earlier people  
12          have said that the CME needs to be fixed. If just  
13          if the CME were fixed, dairy's problems would be  
14          solved. Now, that might be true if you're  
15          producing for the cheese market in Wisconsin.

16                               Okay, but coming from the east  
17          coast where we're mostly for the fluid market,  
18          it's not true at all, because quite frankly, the  
19          CME does not set the fluid market price. Since  
20          1987, with the relaxation of federal market orders  
21          to a minimum floor, the fluid market price every  
22          month is basically the class minimum plus what Bob  
23          has mentioned and everybody knows is the over  
24          order premium.

25                               The co-ops bargain or coalesce with

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           the processors to set the fluid market price in  
2           all the markets in the United States today.  It's  
3           been that way since '87, and for better or for  
4           worse, that's how that price is set.  So fixing  
5           the CME is not going to fix the fluid milk market  
6           price, because it's the CME plus the over order  
7           premium, the CME as is reflected into the class I  
8           mover, all right.  So just understand that, you  
9           know, fixing the CME is not everything to the  
10          dairy farmer.

11                                So where are we at?  It's clear we  
12          need a higher price via a larger share of the  
13          consumer's dollar.  There's no doubt about that.  
14          The question is just how to do it.  We also need a  
15          more stable price.  There's no question about that  
16          as well.  I think that the -- we need a  
17          competitive market channel for efficiency in  
18          that.  Antitrust can give us a competitive market  
19          channel, it can, through increased enforcement.  
20          I'm a skeptic of enforcement.

21                                I think frankly the Justice  
22          Department could bring 10 cases in this industry  
23          and they'd probably lose eight.  It's very, very  
24          hard in federal courts to prevail.  I think  
25          there's probably going to need to be changes in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           the underlying antitrust law, so I was very  
2           encouraged to hear Senator Kohl and Feingold say  
3           they're willing to do that, because I think we're  
4           going to be there quicker, and the quicker the  
5           better, than you think.

6                        So what else? There's the issue of  
7           social justice or the issue of the health u of  
8           rural America. It was interesting to hear  
9           Secretary Vilsack say that 10 percent of the  
10          population is rural and 45 percent of the people  
11          serving in our military are rural people. I think  
12          rural people do have a very fundamental, American  
13          set of values beyond even serving in the  
14          military. I think it's worth keeping, because I  
15          think we raise good people in rural America.

16                       Not that we don't in urban America,  
17          urban America raises tougher people. I think  
18          rural America raises more moral people or people  
19          with more of a notion of what's good or bad. That  
20          is -- so if you want a cynic, look for a kid from  
21          Brooklyn. If you want a greenhorn, look for a kid  
22          from a farm in Upstate New York. So that's it.

23                       On fair trade for rural America, I  
24          think there's still a role for something like the  
25          milk program that provides subsidies for smaller

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 farms, farms with less than 150 cows. I think  
2 there's a place for that until we figure out a lot  
3 of this other thing. I think there's a place for  
4 organic milk, to protect small farms that want to  
5 do that.

6 And I think that in terms of  
7 policies for a market channel, I've suggested  
8 something that politically is probably extremely  
9 unpalatable, because IDFA has fought it tooth and  
10 nail in Vermont and is now fighting it in New  
11 Jersey and probably would fight it elsewhere.  
12 That's the notion of collecting some kind of a fee  
13 from the retailer and paying it back to the milk  
14 shed. If the retailer or the processor have such  
15 a wide margin, 30 cents a gallon times 11.6, you  
16 figure it out, on fluid milk, that's over \$3 a  
17 hundred weight.

18 You could do it nationwide, okay.  
19 If you want to go after the margin in the channel,  
20 that's one thing, and you would put it with  
21 something like the New York State price gouging  
22 law which says that retail prices can be no more  
23 than something like 200 percent of the farm price  
24 and it's not a fixed thing. It's just that if  
25 they are above that, then the agency is empowered

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to go to the retailer and say please justify your  
2 costs, because if you're a retailer in Manhattan,  
3 perhaps maybe more than twice the farm price is  
4 justified because of the extremely high retailing  
5 costs.

6 But it gives the retailers on  
7 notice, that in fact, somebody is looking at  
8 margins and so that is an option. And if you are  
9 really talking about going after the margin kind  
10 of thing, you're going to have to do something  
11 like that and like I said, the International Dairy  
12 Foods will fight that tooth and nail, as well as  
13 some people like the Food Marketing Institute, and  
14 I want to tell you how powerful they are. This is  
15 the last thing and then I'll be quiet.

16 In 2003, Peter and I were invited  
17 by Senator Kohl and Senator Leahy down to the  
18 senate judiciary committee to testify on the issue  
19 of buyer power against farmers. And you know,  
20 Peter and I, we had a great day. We went in there  
21 and we went forwards and backwards on this. If  
22 you read my testimony, it reads like a road map  
23 for what's happened since with the issues of  
24 vertical power and exercising of corporate power  
25 against farmers and consumers.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   After the senators had gotten done  
2           bouncing us around, Peter and I got up and turned  
3           around and looked at the room and there were about  
4           200 people in this hearing and if looks could  
5           kill, every one of them would have had a knife  
6           through our heart and I turned to Peter and said  
7           Peter, we just filled their political contribution  
8           coffers. There was nobody there from farmers,  
9           there was nobody there from consumers. The room  
10          was full of lobbyists for the food industry.

11                   That's how hard a battle you will  
12          have, because they are extremely powerful, but it  
13          is ultimately in dairy a political answer. It's  
14          not an economic answer, to get these markets to  
15          work better for you and for the American economy.  
16          Thank you.

17                   MR. SOVEN: Well, predictably,  
18          given the level of talent and experience on the  
19          panel today, we did not cover everything, but  
20          their answers did a terrific job of weaving in all  
21          of the issues and demonstrating that, in fact,  
22          look, these issues are not unitary or insular or  
23          singular, they are in fact related. All of these  
24          gentleman took substantial time to come here  
25          today, so I'd just like to express our

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 appreciation to them and turn it over to the next  
2 panel. Thank you.

3 (A short recess is taken)

4 MR. MacDONALD: Good afternoon,  
5 it's time for our next session, and as soon as we  
6 get done with that, we get the free ice cream. My  
7 name is James McDonald. I'm with USDA's Economic  
8 Research Service. This panel is on market  
9 consolidation.

10 Now, before we get started, I want  
11 to make one other brief announcement. If you see  
12 the kids in the halls, in the aisles here wearing  
13 their colors that say Wisconsin Association on the  
14 back, they're with Future Farmers of America.

15 They handle questions, if you have  
16 questions for the panelists. They have index  
17 cards with them. If you think of a question you  
18 want to pass up to us, signal one of those kids in  
19 the aisle, get an index card from them, fill it  
20 out with your question. They'll bring it up to  
21 our DOJ staffer at the end of the table here and  
22 they'll pass it down to me and we'll see if we can  
23 work these in.

24 Now, as I said, the -- today's  
25 panel is on market consolidation. Our charge,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 I'll just briefly tell you, is the following:  
2 Firms that produce, process and sell milk and milk  
3 products have grown dramatically in certain  
4 geographic regions throughout the United States.  
5 While the growth of cooperatives and processors  
6 has almost certainly lowered production costs, in  
7 some regions there are concerns that there may be  
8 so few cooperatives and processors that the  
9 remaining firms can exercise market power against  
10 their customers.

11 You've heard of that touched on  
12 throughout the past few sessions. Processors may  
13 also achieve sufficient size in some regions to  
14 exercise power against cooperatives and farmers.  
15 This panel will explore how such changes in farms  
16 and firm size are affecting both farmers and  
17 consumers.

18 Now, to address those issues, I  
19 have a panel of five distinguished experts. All  
20 the way to my right is Brian Gould, an associate  
21 professor in the Department of Agricultural and  
22 Applied Economics here at the University of  
23 Wisconsin. He's an expert on dairy marketing and  
24 dairy price risk management. To my immediate  
25 right is Calvin Covington. Calvin is a former

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 chief executive officer of Southeast Milk, whose  
2 members are in four states, most dairies in  
3 Florida and approximately half in Georgia are SMI  
4 members. SMI also has members in Alabama and  
5 Tennessee.

6 To my immediate left is Louise  
7 Hemstead, who serves as chief operating officer at  
8 the Crop Cooperative in La Farge, Wisconsin,  
9 better known as Organic Valley, which is the  
10 nation's largest organic dairy cooperative.  
11 Louise is also a graduate of the University of  
12 Wisconsin where she appeared on this stage.

13 MS. HEMSTEAD: Let's not go into  
14 that.

15 MR. MacDONALD: All right. Next on  
16 my left is Daniel Smith, an attorney in sole  
17 practice in Montpelier, Vermont with  
18 specialization in state and federal milk market  
19 regulation. Dan, between 1992 and 2001, was the  
20 founding executive director of the Northeast Dairy  
21 Compact. Finally, to my far left is John Wilson,  
22 senior vice-president for marketing and industry  
23 affairs of Dairy Farmers of America. In that  
24 position, he oversees DFA's governmental and  
25 public affairs, regulatory initiatives and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 national milk marketing activities, including  
2 customer relations and economic analysis.

3 Now, what I'd like to do is get a  
4 series of questions focused on three broad  
5 topics. First, I want to quiz the panel members  
6 and get some interaction among them on the factors  
7 behind changes in cooperative organization and  
8 business practices over the last couple of  
9 decades. Secondly, we're going to talk about  
10 changes in the organization of processing, and  
11 finally, we're going to talk about some  
12 interaction between those and particularly, we're  
13 going to talk about competition and market  
14 relationships in fluid and manufactured product  
15 markets.

16 Let me start then with our section  
17 on changes in cooperative organization and what  
18 I'd like to do is toss the first question over to  
19 Brian Gould and ask him if he could briefly  
20 summarize for us the major changes that he's seen  
21 in the organization of dairy cooperatives over the  
22 last 20 years. Brian?

23 MR. GOULD: Thank you very much and  
24 I hope with such an esteemed panel that I'm going  
25 to learn quite a bit today, because I think I'm

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           the rookie on the panel. There's been mention  
2           made throughout today about trends in terms of  
3           consolidation, both at the processing level and  
4           the co-op level. What I'd like to do now in terms  
5           of this first topic is just to bring some basic  
6           statistics and through my discussion not only on  
7           this topic, but as we go throughout the panel, I'm  
8           going to emphasize what information we have and  
9           what information we do not have in terms of trying  
10          to evaluate the competitive environment facing not  
11          only dairy producers, but also dairy  
12          manufacturers.

13                         Just in general, dairy co-ops maxed  
14          out in terms of number during World War II. There  
15          was over 2300 dairy cooperatives. Those 2300  
16          represented about 48 percent of the marketed milk  
17          in the U.S. at that time. By 1980, that 2300 had  
18          gone down to 435, but that 435 had accounted for  
19          77 percent of marketed milk, so again, they were  
20          getting larger with fewer numbers around. In  
21          2007, as Dr. Cropp indicated in the last panel,  
22          there were 155 dairy cooperatives representing  
23          about 82 to 83 percent of marketed milk.

24                         What happened over the '60s and  
25          '70s in terms of the consolidation of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 cooperatives, there was a trend towards local  
2 cooperatives merging and trying to get large from  
3 a regional perspective and then there was a  
4 regional federation established. But again, '60s  
5 and '70s was a period of consolidation with a  
6 regional focus. After the '70s, during the '80s  
7 and '90s, there was a change in that into a  
8 consolidation trend of national focus.

9 That is, multi regional  
10 cooperatives came into existence and, again, I'm  
11 not going to go through in detail, but I think  
12 it's in 2001, the GAO, the Government  
13 Accountability Office, did a great study on the  
14 market structure in the dairy industry, and they  
15 reviewed the growth of DFA and LOL in terms of  
16 going from basically nothing in terms of DFA's  
17 case to a multi national cooperative. I'd really  
18 suggest you take a look at that, because there's  
19 an example of a growth in a cooperative, not  
20 organically, but through purchasing of existing or  
21 merging of existing firms, but again, a very, very  
22 interesting story.

23 In terms of why there is mergers,  
24 again, there's a variety of theories. Professor  
25 Cropp has noted a couple of them in his talk and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 he also had a 2001 publication where he gave three  
2 or four reasons why cooperatives may want to merge  
3 and I thought I'd briefly go through those and  
4 provide some current examples of why they may be  
5 relevant, and some of these are obvious and some  
6 of them may not be.

7 The first reason, possible reason  
8 for a merger or consolidation may be to look for  
9 gains in efficiency in procurement, processing,  
10 just the fact that you're dealing with volumes.  
11 Volumes is a non linear relationship, so the  
12 larger you get, the more volume you can deal with,  
13 the lower the cost per unit. Again, the reason  
14 behind this, again, is the fact that dairy  
15 cooperatives are trying to hold their place at the  
16 bargaining table with the larger sized processors  
17 and other processors are then dealing with larger  
18 retail establishments.

19 I want to quote somebody from 2009,  
20 this really illustrates this point, and this has  
21 been referenced a couple of times so far today and  
22 this is with respect to the purchase by Dean Foods  
23 of the two bottling plants in Wisconsin that is  
24 currently the subject of litigation. I'm going to  
25 quote Dave Fuhrmann, who's president of Foremost

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Farms, to give -- he gave a Wisconsin State -- I  
2 don't know if it was the State Journal or  
3 Milwaukee Sentinel article or quote in terms of  
4 why they decided to sell those plants and I'm  
5 going to quote him, it's from April 2009.

6 "As food retailers consolidate to  
7 gain marketshare and operating efficiency,  
8 Foremost Farms has been challenged to efficiently  
9 supply customers who have a significant regional  
10 or national presence and prefer to have a sole  
11 supplier." Again, that really illustrates that  
12 first point about needing to meet the needs of  
13 larger processors as well as final purchasers.

14 The second reason why mergers may  
15 be appropriate for cooperatives historically is  
16 that there are tight marketing margins and capital  
17 constraints and one way to get around those  
18 constraints is through purchasing other firms that  
19 may have less tight margins and may have  
20 additional capital to bring into the operation.

21 A third reason may be market  
22 entry. Market entry is expensive, that is  
23 entering a new market and you can enter a new  
24 market relatively cheaply by finding a firm that's  
25 currently in that market.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                               Rapid advances in information  
2            technology, we all know how automated dairy farms  
3            are getting as well as obviously cheese plants.  
4            Again, with advances in information technology,  
5            it's much easier to coordinate production  
6            activities, whether for larger operations, whether  
7            you're talking at the farm level or at the cheese  
8            plant.

9                               And finally, changes in Federal  
10           dairy product support policies, again, we've had  
11           an increase in volatility in dairy markets.  
12           Everyone knows that. One way to minimize the  
13           risk, whether you're an investor or a plant, is to  
14           diversify your portfolio of products and one way  
15           to do is that is to buy operations that maybe make  
16           a different product than you're currently getting  
17           involved in. So again, those are possible reasons  
18           and there's a whole slew of other ones that may be  
19           the reasons behind a lot of these mergers.

20                              In terms of size distribution of  
21           cooperatives, using publicly available data, and I  
22           have to emphasize that I only have access to  
23           publicly available data, looking at 1987, there  
24           were only two firms or two cooperatives with more  
25           than 6 billion pounds marketed a year and those

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 two firms accounted for 24 percent of the co-op  
2 milk and 17 percent of U.S. milk. By 2008, there  
3 were four firms with greater than 6 billion pounds  
4 of marketed milk and they accounted for 48 percent  
5 of the co-op milk and 40 percent of the U.S.  
6 milk.

7 And again, there's a great  
8 publication that comes out, I think, around  
9 October every year in Hoard's Dairyman. They list  
10 the marketings of all the largest top 50 dairy  
11 cooperatives. I suggest you get ahold of that,  
12 it's a great resource in terms of looking at  
13 trends in the industry. I'm almost done, sir,  
14 just a couple more things here.

15 Economists like to use numbers, as  
16 you know, and there's several ways of measuring  
17 concentration. One of them is what's known as a  
18 concentration ratio, which is simply the sum of  
19 the percentage of whatever market you're looking  
20 at, whether you're looking at the value of sales  
21 of the marketing of raw milk.

22 You sum up the marketing share of  
23 the total marketings in that commodity by the  
24 firms of interest and we call that the  
25 concentration ratio value. The greater the value,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the more concentrated that market. In 1987, in  
2 terms of CR values, again, getting back to that  
3 size distribution of the co-op firms that I just  
4 reviewed, the CR4, that is the four largest  
5 cooperatives, accounted for 33.4, that's CR4  
6 values of 33.4 and, again, that was 48.7 by 2008.  
7 Again, an increase, showing an increase in  
8 concentration.

9 Another measure economists like to  
10 use is what's known as the -- we call it the HHI  
11 index, that's what I'm going to say. I can say  
12 that. The HHI index, which is simply the square  
13 of the sum of the marketshare of the firms that  
14 you're studying in the industry of concern. And  
15 why we take the square is because it weights more  
16 the larger the firms. The DOJ uses the HHI scores  
17 as a measure of concentration of an industry.

18 In 1987, I calculated using  
19 publicly available data the HHI scores for co-op  
20 milk. That is, I'm trying to see how concentrated  
21 co-op milk is in terms of the marketing of that  
22 raw milk. In 1987, the HHI was 546.1. Anything  
23 over a thousand is considered to be a moderately  
24 concentrated market. Anything over 1800 is a very  
25 concentrated market. So in 1987, again, 546. In

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           2008, we have a HHI value of 981, so almost up to  
2           that 1000 value. Again, I'm not trying to make  
3           any judgments, this is just a matter of looking at  
4           the values.

5                           As has been alluded to throughout  
6           the day, when one looks at concentration, one of  
7           the key things to define is market. What's the  
8           extent of the market, and I just gave you numbers  
9           pertaining to the total U.S. market. That may not  
10          be very relevant, especially on the fluid side,  
11          when you're dealing with say bottled milk, because  
12          a lot of those markets are local markets. There's  
13          a 2001 GAO report that looked at deliveries by the  
14          four largest dairy co-ops in 11 of the existing  
15          marketing orders and remember those CR4 values I  
16          gave you.

17                           U.S. CR4 in 1997 was 35.8 and in  
18          2002 was 40.2. In looking at individual cities,  
19          the CR4 values ranged from 63.5 in Minneapolis to  
20          97.1 in Dallas, so again, giving evidence that we  
21          need -- in terms of information, we need something  
22          other than national numbers to really do an  
23          analysis of whether there's an increase in  
24          concentration in the industry and unfortunately,  
25          that GAO study had access to confidential data

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that I as an academic do not have access to.

2                       As Professor Cropp indicated,  
3           there's been significant changes in the importance  
4           of cooperatives in various products, a loss on the  
5           cheese side and we've lost since '87 half of the  
6           production of fluid milk by dairy cooperatives and  
7           we're going to be revisiting that issue in a  
8           minute. I've overextended my time.

9                       MR. MacDONALD: Thanks, Brian. All  
10          right. We've gotten mergers towards much larger  
11          cooperatives, somewhat higher concentration among  
12          cooperatives, as a quick summary. Let me turn to  
13          John Wilson from DFA to talk about that a little  
14          bit. As I see from your website, DFA members milk  
15          about 1.8 million cows. By my calculation, that's  
16          about 20 percent of all the cows in the country.  
17          What do you get from being so big?

18                      MR. WILSON: Well, thank you, Jim.  
19          Let me start by stating five indisputable facts.  
20          First, we do have about 17,000 farm families, all  
21          dairy farmers, that belong to DFA. They live on  
22          about 9500 dairy farms across the United States.  
23          These members own, govern and control the  
24          organization. Second, while DFA has a diverse  
25          membership, you've heard from some of them this

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 morning and this afternoon, we have large and  
2 small dairy farms. Over 70 percent of our members  
3 milk less than 100 cows.

4 Third, of all the milk produced in  
5 the United States, 20 percent, to reconfirm your  
6 fact, Jim, 20 percent is produced by DFA members.  
7 Fourth, and this has been well documented today,  
8 DFA members, as well as all dairy farmers, have  
9 suffered badly because of low milk prices and high  
10 costs. Fifth and final point, DFA is a voluntary  
11 organization. Every dairy farmer and every member  
12 has the opportunity to leave or join DFA every  
13 year.

14 Now, to get to the specifics of  
15 your question, we have to remember back in 1998,  
16 four cooperatives voluntarily came together and  
17 the members of each of those four cooperatives  
18 voted to create DFA. They knew that in a world of  
19 consolidating retailers and consolidating  
20 processors, that in order to help themselves, they  
21 would be better off coming together and working as  
22 one cooperative. Some of the things that happened  
23 back then which kind of goes to the benefits of  
24 the size, some of the things that happened  
25 immediately when DFA was created, we eliminated

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 inefficiencies.

2 Specifically, one easy one, really,  
3 is hauling inefficiencies, because clearly, when  
4 you have multiple cooperatives, you run the risk  
5 of having milk trucks meeting each other on the  
6 road, going essentially down the same roads,  
7 picking up neighbors. Lots of diesel fuel gets  
8 saved when you take away that inefficiency in  
9 procurement and hauling. Our members realized  
10 there was a much better opportunity to get a fair  
11 price when you have one organization competing for  
12 sales rather than four organizations in our case,  
13 and the critical mass is important as well.

14 Today, we're able to provide  
15 services nationwide to dairy farmers, including  
16 health insurance, I think that was alluded to  
17 earlier, price risk management which is to many of  
18 our members a very, very important piece and the  
19 way to avoid disasters like 2009, farm supply  
20 purchase programs, just to name a few of the  
21 services that we provide our members, which we  
22 wouldn't be able to do without the critical mass  
23 that we have.

24 Another significant piece is the  
25 capital. Yes, we have a large balance sheet, but

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           our members utilize that large balance sheet to be  
2           in business in marketing things like Borden  
3           cheese, so we can not just sell raw milk, we can  
4           sell finished products, in some cases directly to  
5           consumers. So I think there's -- our members  
6           firmly believe that size does matter and it can  
7           work to their benefit.

8                         MR. MacDONALD: Thanks, John. Let  
9           me direct a question related to this to Louise.  
10          You have the largest organic cooperative, but your  
11          members are spread widely across the country. I  
12          guess I'd like to wonder, given the discussion  
13          that we've had so far, how you manage to aggregate  
14          that volume and particularly, if you could talk a  
15          little bit about co-processing agreements and  
16          whether that's a way for you to aggregate your  
17          organic volumes.

18                        MS. HEMSTEAD: Certainly, thank  
19          you, appreciate the opportunity to be here. I am  
20          also a dairy farmer. My husband and I operate a  
21          fourth generation dairy farm about 90 miles  
22          northwest of here, so in addition to my day job, I  
23          do milk cows on occasion. That being said, Crop  
24          was founded or Organic Valley is our brand name,  
25          in 1988 by seven dairymen in western Wisconsin.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           And the goal was to return a sustainable pay price  
2           to the farm by means of organic production.

3                         Now, nobody really knew what  
4           organic production was about and they went away  
5           and really studied and came up with a process that  
6           ultimately there was action in D.C. to establish  
7           an organic rule and in some sense, it's an  
8           artisanal sale of milk. And last year, we  
9           returned a premium to our farmers of \$14 a hundred  
10          over conventional price by the artisanal sale of  
11          their milk. Now, of course, that artisanal work  
12          starts on the farm.

13                        And so over the years, we started  
14          with our seven farmers and we were so small, we  
15          couldn't, A, get a milk hauler to pick up the  
16          milk, so the chairman of the board went out and  
17          signed a note to buy a milk truck which we ran  
18          every other day and then we found a cheese  
19          manufacturer in La Crosse, Wisconsin who was  
20          willing to make cheese out of our milk and then we  
21          started knocking on doors and trying to sell that  
22          and it was brutal and it was ugly.

23                        The farmers established what they  
24          considered a fair pay price for the milk and if  
25          they were able to sell it organically, it received

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that pay price and if they had to sell it  
2           conventionally, it went on the conventional  
3           market. It was not blended down. The price was  
4           blended back to the farmers based on how effective  
5           the organization was.

6                         Over the years, we've elected to  
7           stay out of the brick and mortar business. We  
8           have one processing plant where we manufacture  
9           cultured butter and we have a cutting room where  
10          we convert pounds of cheese into retail product.  
11          That, too, born out of necessity because nobody  
12          would do it, we were so small. And we had part-  
13          time employees when I started in 1993 that would  
14          come in and convert 40-pound blocks of cheese for  
15          us once or twice a week and that's how we got  
16          started, so very small.

17                        And then over the years, we  
18          developed customers for bulk milk, we developed  
19          customers for powdered milk, we developed our  
20          brand. We didn't have a brand back in 1988, that  
21          came a couple years later and we gradually moved  
22          out of Wisconsin into Minnesota. That was a big  
23          decision. Then we went to Oregon, we went to New  
24          York and today, we have 1300 members in 30  
25          states. We have one processing plant. We work

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 with co-processors all over the country, big folks  
2 like HP Hood, who's a name I haven't heard yet  
3 today, to small folks like Guida Dairy in  
4 Connecticut, Byrne Dairy in New York, family owned  
5 dairy processors who manufacture products, our  
6 products, for us.

7 Smith Dairy, another family dairy  
8 in Indiana, Schroeder Milk in Minneapolis-St. Paul  
9 which is now part of Agropur, a Canadian owned  
10 company, Borden down in Texas owned by LALA in  
11 Mexico, Dairy Gold, a co-op in the northwest.  
12 Those are just a few of the 70 co-processors that  
13 manufacture our products to our specifications.  
14 They have to follow organic rules. They have to  
15 receive our milk in a clean pipe, a clean  
16 unloading. They have to process it first of the  
17 day. We take a line lost hit for the entire plant  
18 because we're running at the beginning of the day  
19 and those things add up and build the cost of  
20 goods.

21 But the model has worked well for  
22 us because it's allowed us to come up with a  
23 diversified product line for the customers. If we  
24 had to sell all our milk as fluid milk, we would  
25 truly suffer. The other thing we haven't talked

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 much about today, Dr. Cropp mentioned it, is the  
2 seasonality of milk. There's a seasonality of  
3 milk consumption. There's a seasonality of milk  
4 production and they are not the same season. As  
5 co-ops, we all deal with that, how we balance  
6 that.

7 Typically, in May and June and  
8 July, there's more milk coming off the farms and  
9 consumer consumption in the fluid milk market  
10 drops significantly. It doesn't matter if it's  
11 conventional or organic, folks, go look at the  
12 stats. It's the same. So this balancing of milk,  
13 not only is it the fluid milk market, but it's the  
14 cheese market. We've talked quite a bit about the  
15 CME and the way the price of milk is set, and  
16 there is a challenge there and we do need to  
17 address it. Thank you.

18 MR. MacDONALD: Thanks, Louise.  
19 That mention of seasonality both in production and  
20 demand gives me an opening to shift a question  
21 over to Calvin. At this stage, what we're trying  
22 to do is get some warm-ups on cooperative  
23 structure. Calvin has been an executive with two  
24 southern dairy enterprises and I'd like, Calvin,  
25 to see if you can give me your reactions on how

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           you think organization of cooperatives and  
2           business for southern dairy production has changed  
3           in your career.

4                         MR. COVINGTON: Well, I'll speak to  
5           Southeast Milk where I served as chief executive  
6           officer for the previous 10 years and during that  
7           10 years, because of changes in the marketplace,  
8           Southeast Milk had to make a major change in its  
9           strategy. When I went to Southeast Milk,  
10          Southeast Milk was basically a marketing  
11          cooperative. It owned no brick or mortar. Its  
12          job was to get the milk picked up, market that  
13          milk to the best of its ability, collect the  
14          money, pay that money back to its dairy farmer  
15          members.

16                         Then when the Dean/Suiza merger  
17          took place, which I consider to be one of the most  
18          significant changes in the fluid dairy industry in  
19          modern times, that really changed things at  
20          Southeast Milk, because our main challenge turned  
21          into finding fluid markets for our milk  
22          production. It became a major challenge. Because  
23          of that and then because of some other processors  
24          in our marketing area who were almost forced to  
25          sell because of things happening in the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 marketplace, Southeast Milk had to end up buying  
2 those processing plants in order to have local  
3 markets for its milk production.

4 And so just in a short period of  
5 time, Southeast Milk, because of changes in the  
6 market through consolidation of processors, had to  
7 move from being a marketing cooperative to a  
8 processing cooperative. Also because of changes  
9 in other structure in the southeast, you've heard  
10 Louise talk about balancing, which is a major  
11 function, balancing the market, its supply with  
12 demand, especially in the southeast part of the  
13 country with its seasonal milk production, we had  
14 to end up building our own balancing plant in a  
15 short period of time.

16 So our strategy really changed  
17 because of consolidation, from being a marketing  
18 cooperative to a processing cooperative and when I  
19 left, it was probably handling about 25 to 30  
20 percent of its own milk through its own processing  
21 plants. So that's a major change that Southeast  
22 Milk had to make during the past 10 years.

23 MR. MacDONALD: Thanks, Calvin.

24 Our last warm-up with Dan Smith, you've been  
25 involved in northeastern dairy markets, what are

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           the major changes that you've seen in dairy  
2           cooperatives and dairy markets in the northeast in  
3           your career?

4                         MR. SMITH: I'd just like to say  
5           thank you to Jim for putting me on the panel. It  
6           gave me a reason to come back to Wisconsin, I also  
7           am a graduate here and it's always nice to return  
8           and see the campus. I would like to basically  
9           follow up on Brian's sort of macro description of  
10          changes in the industry. I think this question  
11          speaks directly to the issue that Ms. Varney posed  
12          to panelists, which is to address the questions of  
13          manipulation and concentration in the  
14          marketplace.

15                        From the perspective of my training  
16          in law school with Professor Carstensen, actually,  
17          her question relates to market structure on the  
18          one hand, in terms of concentration, and market  
19          conduct in terms of manipulation, with the design  
20          being that the -- how a market is structured  
21          dictates how the participants in the market will  
22          conduct themselves. So from my observation and in  
23          listening to Brian's description, often those two  
24          parts of the puzzle get combined and it's  
25          important to pull them apart to begin with.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   The other piece of the puzzle that  
2           needs to get pulled apart is the clear distinction  
3           between fluid markets and the manufactured market  
4           which has been spoken to about all day. I think  
5           most of most concern, as Brian alluded to, the  
6           fluid markets tend to be very pronounced in their  
7           regional configuration in terms of market  
8           structures compared to the manufactured dairy  
9           industry, which is really more of a national and  
10          increasingly an international market. So at least  
11          from the basic definition of their structure,  
12          they're quite distinct markets.

13                   The third piece of market structure  
14          that tends to get bundled in is the function of  
15          the federal order system, and as Professor Cropp  
16          said earlier this afternoon, a lot of issues that  
17          relate to conduct by market participants are  
18          really dictated by the structured presence of the  
19          federal order system and are not really a function  
20          of just free market forces in terms of processors  
21          and how they interact with each other. It's  
22          strictly dictated to them by the presence and  
23          requirements of the federal order system.

24                   That being said and in terms of the  
25          big picture response to Brian's initial

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 discussion, I'd just like to put a face on what's  
2 happened in the fluid market in the northeast in  
3 more direct response to Jim's question. Back in  
4 1991, I did a market structure conduct and  
5 performance which is the resulting price of  
6 conduct analysis of the New England and Vermont  
7 fluid milk markets, primarily to look at Senator  
8 Feingold's question in our market of where was the  
9 money going between the farm and the supermarket.

10 So I had the opportunity and then  
11 in my work with the Compact to follow up on sort  
12 of a direct, in between participant and observers  
13 view of the market structuring conduct. Back in  
14 '91, there were seven cooperatives in place. The  
15 top two cooperatives had roughly 60 percent of the  
16 market, the top three something on the order of 65  
17 percent of the market. The other four co-ops were  
18 very active participants in the market on a very  
19 pronounced smaller scale.

20 There was the Massachusetts Milk  
21 Producers Federation, obviously working in  
22 Massachusetts, the Independent Dairymen's  
23 Association working in Vermont, so producers had  
24 access to two regional co-ops primarily in New  
25 England and then a variety of smaller co-ops

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 operating within each state. It goes without  
2 saying all of the smaller cooperatives at this  
3 point are basically gone in New England. We're  
4 down to Agri-Mark and St. Albans remain and DFA is  
5 also on the scene.

6 DFA didn't swallow up the other  
7 cooperatives and that's the other piece, I think,  
8 of the puzzle that actually hasn't been talked  
9 about too much today, which is the presence of  
10 Dairy Market Service, Dairy Marketing Service,  
11 which has essentially taken on the function of  
12 representing what used to be the smaller,  
13 independent marketing co-ops that were present in  
14 New England. So we're down to a much smaller  
15 number of operating cooperative entities,  
16 consistent with what Brian said.

17 I think here it's pivotal, as has  
18 been also said, and I'll just put a face on it,  
19 most recently by John, is that the concentration  
20 at the processor level in large part was a direct  
21 response to concentration at the retail level, and  
22 there, the picture is completely transformed.  
23 Back in the '90s, we had roughly 20 supermarkets  
24 in operation. Most of them are long gone. There  
25 were a series of very active convenience stores

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that had their own labels for milk, in some cases  
2           processed their own milk.

3                           For the most part, those are all  
4           gone. Seward's Dairy remains, Cumberland Farms  
5           was bought out by Dean Foods. They still sell  
6           milk. It changes a lot, as far as who's putting  
7           up their milk, I can't say, but in essence, the  
8           concentration at the supermarket level has really  
9           transformed what the New England retail market  
10          looks like. The other piece, as has been alluded  
11          to is the emergence of the big box stores has  
12          really pushed out the convenience stores in terms  
13          of being a retail outlet.

14                          So we had initial concentration at  
15          the retail level followed by concentration at the  
16          processor level followed by concentration at the  
17          farm level. Again, function of market structure  
18          in terms of what we have now, it's important to  
19          keep the concentration at the farm level within  
20          the context of concentration at the processor and  
21          retail level.

22                          Just to finish with the processor  
23          level, we had roughly 30 processing firms in  
24          operation in New England back in 1990. The top  
25          eight firms had roughly 80 percent of the market

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 at that time and there was vibrant competition,  
2 different types of processing firms, in large part  
3 in response to the retail market being a vibrant  
4 and much more differentiated market. Essentially,  
5 all of the processing firms at this point in New  
6 England are gone. Guida is still there, Hood is  
7 still there, but basically, other than that, Dean  
8 Foods has swallowed up most of the plants and  
9 either shut down other plants or the other plants  
10 have basically gone out of business.

11 There was also a vertically  
12 integrated supermarket in our market back at that  
13 time which played a pivotal role, had a lot of  
14 milk, direct relationship with one of the co-ops  
15 so that there was an additional competitive  
16 dynamic in the marketplace that both disciplined  
17 the market on the retail level and offered  
18 pressure up in terms of premiums to the farmers on  
19 the other end. That's gone. So transformation in  
20 the industry, not just on the farm level, but at  
21 every sector of the industry.

22 As far what is this means, I was  
23 struck this morning in terms of discussion about  
24 bringing young farmers into the industry. My  
25 observation over the 25 odd years I've been doing

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           this is that when there were more commercial  
2           relationships, farmers among themselves and  
3           co-ops, co-ops and all these different customers  
4           that used to exist with all the characters that  
5           were in the industry that are mostly gone from the  
6           scene now. It's mostly suits that show up at  
7           meetings, and there's much less room, I think, for  
8           young farmers in the industry than there used to  
9           be.

10                               Not just because of the milk price,  
11           which certainly can't be gainsay, but also I think  
12           the farmer from Wisconsin, and I apologize for not  
13           remembering his name, in terms of direct ownership  
14           in the business, that is one thing that's gone by  
15           in terms of market concentration. There are just  
16           fewer companies operating in the dairy marketplace  
17           of which different people have an ownership  
18           interest in.

19                               MR. MacDONALD: Thanks. Let me  
20           follow up on points both that actually, I think,  
21           came out of each panel member and I want to direct  
22           a couple of questions across the panel on the  
23           organization of processing. The first thing I'd  
24           like to get at is changes in fluid processing and  
25           fluid milk markets as distinct from manufactured

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 markets. I'll start with Brian, because you may  
2 have something on this, but can we say that we  
3 have far fewer processors today than we had two  
4 decades ago in local markets and do you have any  
5 information on that?

6 MR. GOULD: Again, this is an  
7 information problem not at the local level, but if  
8 you look at the national numbers, if you were to  
9 compare 1973 versus 2008 and you say put that in a  
10 little graph where you have a line graph showing  
11 the number of plants and the other lines showing  
12 the number of pounds throughput per plant, per  
13 year, it looks like an X. The number of plants  
14 are substantially reduced and the throughput is  
15 substantially increased.

16 For example, in 1973, there were  
17 1627 fluid bottling plants in the U.S. putting out  
18 about 32.3 million pounds of milk a year. By '08,  
19 it was 319, so we have about an 80 percent --  
20 about 75 percent reduction in the number of  
21 plants, but that production went up from 32.9 to  
22 195 million pounds a plant, so that's six times as  
23 much throughput per plant. Now, obviously, with  
24 the fluid milk and the standards of identity that  
25 are required, there's obviously limited milk sheds

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that can go to those plants.

2                               So I don't have any direct  
3           knowledge in terms of the ability to service those  
4           plants from a competitive perspective, but again,  
5           getting back to this little bit dated GAO study in  
6           December '99, they again used confidential data  
7           and they looked at the CR value, CR4 values for  
8           fluid milk across the federal orders and they  
9           ranged from 52.4 in New Orleans to 97.4 in Phoenix  
10          and Boston, Dan's market was 88.1, and the  
11          national CR4 value in 2002 was 42.6.

12                              So again, you need information  
13          below the national level and, again, that's  
14          usually proprietary, so as analysts we're very --  
15          don't have the ability to answer specific  
16          questions.

17                              MR. MacDONALD: Let me come back  
18          then to specific experience and I'll start with  
19          Calvin and I'm going to ask other panel members if  
20          in their experience we've had substantial  
21          increases in concentration, that is declines in  
22          the number of buyers in fluid markets.

23                              MR. COVINGTON: Well, I'm going to  
24          speak more to the southeast and Brian, if you  
25          don't mind, I'm going to give you just a round

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           number I always try to keep in my head about fluid  
2           milk plants. If you look back at the census  
3           numbers, back in 1985 which wasn't all that long  
4           ago, there was about 1000 fluid milk plants in the  
5           United States. If you look at the most recent  
6           census, that number is down to about 350 and  
7           you've got one organization that probably has  
8           about 100 of those, so the number has  
9           significantly dropped.

10                         If you look in my part of the world  
11           in the south and southeast, if you set aside any  
12           on-farm operations, which are generally, you know,  
13           strictly family operations, there's really only  
14           one milk processing family left in the southeast.  
15           All the others have either gone out of business or  
16           been sold, so it has, you know, got a whole lot  
17           less. Really, what's creating a lot of the  
18           challenge, as I see it, in the fluid milk  
19           business, is that our pie is not getting any  
20           bigger.

21                         Unfortunately, we're selling the  
22           same amount of fluid milk in this country today as  
23           we were back in 1970. And so you've got everybody  
24           chasing that same pie. The pie is not getting any  
25           bigger and with margins getting smaller and the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 kind of pressure being put on by retailers for  
2 small margins, the only way you can make your  
3 plant bigger is to take it away from somebody else  
4 and that's really created a lot of the challenges  
5 in the processing business and why it's made it so  
6 difficult for the smaller processors.

7 You know, I can attest to that with  
8 our cooperative, we consider ourselves a small  
9 processor. Why it's so difficult to compete and  
10 especially with your big retailers who want to buy  
11 across regions and your plant is not big enough to  
12 supply them, but again, since we're not increasing  
13 fluid milk sales, that's creating a major  
14 challenge in the fluid industry.

15 MR. MacDONALD: Let me pass it down  
16 here for anybody that wants to respond. Do we  
17 have -- do you see in your markets significant  
18 declines in the number of buyers for fluid milk?  
19 Keep it to that side.

20 MR. SMITH: Just very quickly, just  
21 to tie up, in '91 there were 16 buyers, basically  
22 100 percent, 98 percent, so there were 27, of the  
23 27, 16 had 98 percent, what did you say Brian,  
24 we're at 80 --

25 MR. GOULD: 88.1.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 MR. SMITH: And that's basically  
2 three companies at this point, so we've gone from  
3 essentially 18 at 100 percent to three.

4 MR. MacDONALD: What do you see,  
5 John?

6 MR. WILSON: There's no doubt, it's  
7 happening nationwide. There's been consolidation,  
8 sure, certainly.

9 MR. MacDONALD: I see Louise  
10 shaking her head.

11 MS. HEMSTEAD: Absolutely, I go out  
12 and look for processors and there's a lot less of  
13 them than there used to be.

14 MR. MacDONALD: Let me follow up on  
15 one other point that I think was in Brian's quote  
16 regarding the merger in Wisconsin which was the  
17 argument that you needed to get large in order to  
18 deal with contract requirements for retailers.  
19 What do you think, is that a driver? Are  
20 retailers' volume requirements and their interest  
21 in dealing with a sole source supplier, is that a  
22 driver in concentration on the processing side?  
23 Anybody want to take that?

24 MS. HEMSTEAD: I absolutely think  
25 it is. Before I started working for Crop, 17

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           years ago I worked for AMPI for 10 years. It was  
2           an issue there and it's an issue here. People  
3           want to -- retailers want to one stop shop. They  
4           want to place one purchase order and not only do  
5           they want to get all their dairy products, they  
6           want to get anything that's sold in the dairy case  
7           and that takes some muscle.

8                         MR. COVINGTON: It's definitely,  
9           yes, I know from experience at Southeast Milk with  
10          our processing plants, it's very, very difficult  
11          to get any business from the large retailers  
12          because they wanted you -- if you got their  
13          business, they wanted you to serve such a big  
14          geographical area and your plant wasn't that big,  
15          nor did you have enough products to meet all their  
16          needs, whereas your larger processors can draw  
17          from more than one plant and have different plants  
18          that make different products, so yes.

19                        MR. MacDONALD: Let me quick jump,  
20          before getting to competition, we've talked a  
21          little here and we've jumped into fluid markets,  
22          let me ask if anybody on the panel wants to  
23          respond, do we see similar changes on the  
24          manufactured product side in terms of the number  
25          of buyers or do we still have significant

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 competition? And I know as Louise mentioned, we  
2 have what looks like national markets rather than  
3 local markets in cheese.

4 Do we have significant changes  
5 in -- or declines in competition or the number of  
6 buyers on the manufactured products side? Anybody  
7 want to take a shot at that?

8 MR. WILSON: I think there are  
9 certainly fewer plants, by the statistics. I  
10 don't have solid statistics in front of me here,  
11 but I'd have to say that one of the things -- and  
12 certainly the average plant has gotten larger.  
13 One of the things I think, Jim, that has partly  
14 driven that, particularly in cheese, you know,  
15 cheese has been the growth engine really in the  
16 past 30 years of the industry and the new cheese  
17 plants that get built, typically, are big ones and  
18 so that by its very nature brings the average  
19 plant up.

20 There certainly has been some  
21 shifting geographically of the cheese business in  
22 the last many years and I have to say there's  
23 still really quite a lot of competition out there  
24 I believe, from my experience.

25 MR. GOULD: Just to follow up on

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that, if you look at -- remember I talked about  
2           this HHI value. Again, that's anything above a  
3           thousand is concentrated. For the cheese industry  
4           using census data, the HHI has actually gone down  
5           since '87, which means there's more competition.  
6           It's surprising, I was -- those are national  
7           numbers. Again, that could be very -- it could be  
8           due to the fact that I'm looking at national  
9           numbers.

10                           I was very surprised to see that.  
11           In contrast, again, just to put sort of a nail in  
12           this, in terms of fluid milk, again, at the  
13           national level, we know that fluid milk markets  
14           are really local in nature, so this could be  
15           considered a lower bound in terms of local  
16           concentration.

17                           From '87 to '02, and this is  
18           data -- again, I collected the data for 50 plants  
19           and, again, it's from a publication called Dairy  
20           Foods. From '87 to '02, the HHI went up from 195,  
21           so extremely low, very competitive environment, up  
22           to 1060 in 2002, so that's six years ago and I  
23           think that's a lower bound in terms of what we've  
24           got today nationally as well, so quite different  
25           markets, cheese versus fluid.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   MR. MacDONALD: We've talked a  
2                   little about structure and organization of  
3                   cooperatives and of processing. What I'd like to  
4                   do now is shift over to outcomes, to prices,  
5                   competition and market relationships, and the way  
6                   I want to set this up is I want to start it off  
7                   with a hypothetical for John. Suppose instead of  
8                   having DFA, your members belonged to five  
9                   different cooperatives instead of one large one.  
10                  Would they have received a lower price from fluid  
11                  processors, do you think?

12                 MR. WILSON: Yes. I think I want  
13                 to -- you have to look back, again, at when DFA  
14                 was created. 1998, go back to 1996, '97, that  
15                 period, it's really what drove the decision of the  
16                 dairy farmers that came together and created DFA,  
17                 was some of the dynamics that they got into by  
18                 having really at that time four regional  
19                 cooperatives. There were times where dairy  
20                 farmers through their cooperatives, okay, they  
21                 would fight over sales and that is never good for  
22                 price.

23                 And so one of the things that drove  
24                 our guys together was the prospect of being able  
25                 to make sure that they didn't compete against each

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 other, put them all under one roof and they could  
2 have a better opportunity to maintain premiums for  
3 all sales, for that matter, class I, II, III, IV.  
4 Collaboration can take place through common  
5 marketing agencies of course, but one of the  
6 weaknesses of a common marketing agency is it's  
7 not permanent.

8 You can have cases where  
9 cooperatives can work together one day, one year,  
10 one decade sometimes and yet something happens,  
11 another day comes along and somewhere in the  
12 marketplace, something gets sideways and the  
13 cooperatives are then at odds and so certainly in  
14 our case, it's very proven that membership is  
15 better off as one large cooperative rather than  
16 four or five.

17 MR. MacDONALD: Let me move this  
18 question along a little bit, because the flip side  
19 of it is with fewer processors, do we get lower  
20 prices. So let me come back to Dan, you've been  
21 involved in dairy markets in the northeast. We've  
22 just gone through a discussion of a large decline  
23 in the number of processors, do you think they've  
24 been able to reduce premiums paid for their milk  
25 as a result of having fewer processors in the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 northeast?

2 MR. SMITH: I can't help but say  
3 that we've gone from four co-ops to one. At least  
4 the way Cal says pie, you know, when I started and  
5 there were the four co-ops available, at least  
6 that still exists today. The accent is different  
7 when you go around the country, that could never  
8 understand -- it took me to figure out what pie --  
9 I got it, though, okay.

10 MR. COVINGTON: Maybe everybody  
11 else will get it now.

12 MR. SMITH: I think what's most  
13 confounding is this question. If there were more  
14 co-ops, you would expect more competition for milk  
15 and higher premiums, but again, if you just -- you  
16 can't look at it in the vacuum, because now we  
17 have four co-ops and at least in New England,  
18 three processing plants and basically three or  
19 four supermarkets. This is where market structure  
20 with the federal orders starts to intrude itself.

21 In contrast to what everybody  
22 understands as an opaque operation on the  
23 manufactured pricing side, the fluid pricing,  
24 regulated fluid pricing side is extremely  
25 transparent. Everybody in the industry knows what

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the basic class I price is from supermarkets down  
2 through the commercial channel to the dairy  
3 farmer. The class I price is the class I price.  
4 However it's arrived at, it is the class I price  
5 that everybody is subject to.

6 So in terms of the size of the  
7 downstream market processor to supermarkets, given  
8 their size, they have the ability tremendously to  
9 discipline this supplier of the raw milk, so  
10 there's tremendous pressure not to pay premiums.  
11 The supermarket contracts are the governing wheel  
12 of the industry, very few of them, and there's  
13 very little room to maneuver. So it's not  
14 necessarily the case that with consolidation or  
15 without consolidation that farmers would see  
16 higher premiums.

17 The other piece of the puzzle with  
18 the federal order system is, as has been said more  
19 than once, with milk used for manufacturing  
20 purposes representing surplus product for the  
21 fluid dairy industry, in the very few markets that  
22 exist with high class -- there really aren't any  
23 markets really that have high class I utilization  
24 at this point, other than the one market in Cal's  
25 market.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   There's always plenty of milk to  
2           serve the fluid plants, so the basic market  
3           dynamic that should push a premium with  
4           consolidation of the federal orders has been  
5           diluted, so that there's increasing downward  
6           pressure, again, from market structure of the  
7           federal order system on premiums.

8                   MR. MacDONALD: Let me follow this  
9           just a little bit more with a question for Louise,  
10          and I'll try a related hypothetical with you.  
11          Suppose a large buyer of organic milk from your  
12          organization, whether it's a retailer or  
13          processor -- well, you use co-processors, so let  
14          me put it as a retailer. Suppose they sought to  
15          reduce the price they're paying to you by five  
16          percent, what options would you have, what do you  
17          think you'd do in response to that?

18                  MS. HEMSTEAD: It's a tough one and  
19          I would say we've met that before. We do sell  
20          bulk milk and so sometimes that comes up with the  
21          bulk milk side, oh, no, you know, my market is too  
22          small. We consider the farm price sacred, so if  
23          the farm price for organic milk is X, that's what  
24          goes into the jug, that's what goes into the bulk  
25          tank, it doesn't matter, it's X and we build up a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 cost of goods from there and there isn't any five  
2 percent in our business.

3 There's not five percent profit in  
4 our business that you can just take it down and  
5 say zero and so we will look at it. We will look  
6 at everything we can take out. Sometimes it's a  
7 tenth of a percent and we will go back and say  
8 this is what we have and, you know, this is what  
9 it is, and they will either stay or they will go.  
10 On the flip side, a few years ago when we were  
11 very short on organic milk in the country, which  
12 most of the last decade, we've been short of  
13 organic milk.

14 We were faced with the opposite bit  
15 of a problem and we took a unique stance to it.  
16 We built our business with a lot of small  
17 customers over the years and then when organic got  
18 so big, the supermarkets got in and Wal\*Mart got  
19 in and they were buying a substantial portion and  
20 we were faced with a day we called black Friday in  
21 our business. We could tell that in the near term  
22 for the upcoming, at that point seven or eight  
23 months, we wouldn't meet the demands of the  
24 marketplace and we could short everyone and have  
25 everyone mad at us or we could elect to drop some

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 customers.

2 We dropped some customers. We  
3 dropped Wal\*Mart and we stayed with all the small  
4 customers that built us up to that point.

5 MR. MacDONALD: Let me just quickly  
6 follow up and see if anybody on the panel has  
7 anything else they want to say about pricing and  
8 competition in fluid markets and local markets.  
9 Your reactions?

10 MR. COVINGTON: Well, I'll just  
11 add, if you look at the over order premiums and  
12 you look at over order premiums across the country  
13 and especially in the southeast, over order  
14 premiums are probably about the highest they've  
15 been in a long, long time, maybe setting record  
16 levels. The reason that's been able to happen is  
17 because cooperatives have been able to walk  
18 together through common marketing agencies which I  
19 think is a very, very critical.

20 But even though premiums might be  
21 up, we need to take a look at actually how much of  
22 that is getting back to the dairy farmer and  
23 that's one factor I'd like to look at. We can  
24 have a high over premium, but if we're not getting  
25 it back to the dairy farmer, it doesn't mean a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 whole lot. And we are starting to see a challenge  
2 now in the southeast, as the processors are  
3 bigger, have multiple plants, you're starting to  
4 see pressure on those over order premiums, because  
5 they get to a certain size that they can even  
6 start doing some of the things since they're so  
7 big, balancing functions and those types of things  
8 that cooperatives were doing.

9 They think they can do them cheaper  
10 and plus, if we as cooperatives don't get a high  
11 percent of that premium back to the dairy farmers,  
12 then that gives those processors even greater  
13 incentive to go out and procure their own milk,  
14 and so I think that's something we have to be very  
15 aware of.

16 MR. MacDONALD: Let me shift the  
17 question slightly here. In an earlier panel, one  
18 panel member said that in Lancaster County and in  
19 that region, producers there had 16 options for  
20 where they send their milk. We had a panelist  
21 from Colorado who said there was one option for  
22 where you could send your milk. Let me throw out  
23 to the panel, that's a pretty wide range. Are  
24 there areas of the country where farmers have  
25 little choice regarding where to sell their milk?

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   Now, this is a question, in a  
2                   sense, about both cooperative and processor  
3                   consolidation. Any reactions, how do you guys  
4                   react to that range of numbers, one to 16, do you  
5                   have a sense that there are substantial parts of  
6                   dairy country where you have very limited options  
7                   for who might able to take your milk?

8                   MR. WILSON: Well, let me take a  
9                   crack. Certainly, there are some sparsely  
10                  populated areas where probably, if it weren't for  
11                  the cooperative, the dairy farmer might have a  
12                  hard time finding anywhere to market his milk,  
13                  particularly smaller farmers that don't -- that  
14                  can't put together a load of milk, but you know,  
15                  for the most part, all over the country, anywhere  
16                  there's any significant critical mass of milk  
17                  volume, there's competition.

18                  MR. COVINGTON: In the southeast,  
19                  most of the majority of the milk is marketed by  
20                  cooperatives, and again, I probably might look at  
21                  it a little bit different than my good friend John  
22                  on the end down there, but you've got Southeast  
23                  Milk or you can market your milk through another  
24                  cooperative who's a member of the Southern  
25                  Marketing Agency. They work together, I think

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           there's three or four cooperatives in that, so  
2           that is basically your choice, Southeast Milk or a  
3           cooperative member of the Southern Marketing  
4           Agency.

5                           And you are now seeing one large  
6           processor start taking on some independent milk,  
7           but they're being selective on what they take on.

8                           MR. MacDONALD: Let me shift from  
9           there a little bit and we're getting towards the  
10          ice cream, so let me focus a little bit on supply  
11          contracts for milk. It's been mentioned a couple  
12          of times here, let me ask, I'll throw it out to  
13          the panel, but ask -- I think probably ask my --  
14          our cooperative panelists to think about this and  
15          give us their response.

16                           What advantages would a cooperative  
17          gain from writing a long-term supply contract with  
18          a processor or retailer, whether it's exclusive or  
19          non exclusive, anybody want to take a shot at  
20          that?

21                           MR. SMITH: I'm getting out of the  
22          way on that one.

23                           MR. COVINGTON: Well, I can speak  
24          for the members of Southeast Milk, it's security  
25          and long-term planning. You know, dairy farmers

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           make such a large investment in our operation and  
2           especially if you have dairy farmers that want to  
3           expand, add facilities or whatever, it sure adds  
4           them a lot of comfort and especially a lot of  
5           comfort to their bankers if they know that they're  
6           going to have a market for their milk longer than  
7           six months or a year, hopefully three years or  
8           five years.

9                                So with our membership, when I was  
10          there, it sure was important to me, boy, Calvin,  
11          you get them as long as you can, because we want  
12          to know we're going to have a market for our milk  
13          for a period of time so we can put investment back  
14          in our facilities.

15                               MR. WILSON: I'll take a crack.  
16          You know, we have situations around the country  
17          where we have full supplies for given plants. We  
18          don't have very many, if any, full supplies for  
19          the entire company, but for given plants, one of  
20          the -- I think your specific question was what's  
21          the benefit?

22                               MR. MacDONALD: Yes.

23                               MR. WILSON: One of the benefits to  
24          the members is, and this really goes back to the  
25          co-op, is the planning capability. It's much

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 easier to plan on a full supply arrangement as  
2 opposed to a partial supply arrangement when  
3 you're going to be the balancer, because when  
4 you're the balancer, you're going up and down, all  
5 over the place and so -- and I would say we get --  
6 through negotiation, we end up with all kinds of  
7 arrangements, partial, full, some cases probably  
8 the easiest way to do it is to just have a flat  
9 buy.

10 But there aren't many people that  
11 really want to buy just on a flat volume, because  
12 they want to buy based on their demand, so it  
13 invariably gets around to either a percentage of  
14 the plant or a full supply or something along  
15 those lines, but it all goes back to having  
16 predictability and market security for the  
17 members.

18 I mean, that's ultimately -- you've  
19 got to have a reasonably local place to sell your  
20 milk and that's probably one of the biggies in  
21 many parts of the country where we have full  
22 supply arrangements with customers.

23 MS. HEMSTEAD: Likewise, we have  
24 arrangements of supplying milk and you go into a  
25 region and supply milk for that particular

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 customer over a period of time. Our farmers have  
2 a lot invested, as all farmers do, but with the  
3 organic feed and the organic grain and the organic  
4 cost of production, they have a great deal  
5 invested and if we're not able to return that to  
6 them because we've lost a place to market their  
7 milk, it deeply hurts them in the pocketbook.

8 And so some longer term contracts  
9 allow us to secure that over a period of time and  
10 we work with supply forecasting models of the  
11 customers, of what they think they're going to  
12 need and our contracts actually come ahead of our  
13 internal branded sales.

14 MR. MacDONALD: We've talked with  
15 the focus group, most of this section, on fluid  
16 milk markets. What I'd like to wrap up with is a  
17 question on competition and markets for  
18 manufactured products, particularly cheese, and I  
19 think the question there is, is buyer market  
20 power, that is concentration on the buyer's side,  
21 a significant issue in pricing -- in manufactured  
22 product markets or is the regulated price system  
23 what is driving that side of the market? Is  
24 competition an important issue on the manufactured  
25 product side? Do you want to take a shot?

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   MR. WILSON: Are you referring to  
2                   milk sales to manufacturing plants?

3                   MR. MacDONALD: Yes.

4                   MR. WILSON: Raw milk sales. I  
5                   guess I feel like competition is alive and well  
6                   there. I think that prices on manufactured  
7                   products, not unlike fluid, to be honest with you,  
8                   it's largely based on local supply and demand and  
9                   what it costs to get a milk supply there and what  
10                  the competitive price is in the local market and  
11                  so I think that one, it seems to work pretty well  
12                  and we've so -- I guess that's basically my  
13                  answer. It works pretty well and I think there's  
14                  plenty of competition there.

15                  MS. HEMSTEAD: I would agree,  
16                  there's competition there and we deal with this  
17                  seasonal, I've mentioned it a couple of times,  
18                  it's a huge part of our business, but in the  
19                  spring then we're contracting also for selling  
20                  some of our milk conventionally, because it's more  
21                  than we can use organically and there's some good  
22                  competition if you're doing some planning ahead.

23                  MR. COVINGTON: I'll just give you  
24                  a personal example. The balancing plant that  
25                  Southeast Milk has is a filtration plant. It

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1            basically makes liquid MPC for cheese plants.  
2            When we market that product, we can find a lot  
3            more buyers for that through cheese plants. In  
4            fact, we can get some cheese plants bidding on  
5            that product than we can for fluid milk. So based  
6            upon that, a lot more competition in manufacturing  
7            than fluids.

8                            MR. MacDONALD: My watch shows us  
9            at 3:45, which is the scheduled end of this and  
10           the scheduled time for ice cream outside, so I  
11           think what I'll do is bring this panel to a close  
12           and ask us to give a hand to each of our panelists  
13           for their participation.

14                            (A short recess is taken)

15                            MR. TOBEY: All right. We're going  
16           to get started I think on the market transparency  
17           panel. And there may be other people that drift  
18           in, but the ice cream is a big attraction, so I'm  
19           not taking this too personally. Anyway, my name  
20           is Mark Tobey, I am the special counsel for  
21           agriculture and state relations at the U.S.  
22           Justice Department Antitrust Division and this  
23           panel is on market transparency. We heard a lot  
24           about this subject this morning.

25                            We're going to talk about the CME.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           So we have a very distinguished panel of experts  
2           and people that know about the market by  
3           participating in it and I want to start off maybe  
4           by introducing each one a little bit and then  
5           making some introductory comments to put this  
6           topic into some context, because the issue of  
7           price discovery and market transparency is an  
8           issue that is not unique to milk or to dairy and I  
9           want to talk about it a little bit.

10                         And I think, you know, one or  
11           another of our panelists will also likely talk  
12           about it a little bit in terms of how this issue  
13           manifests itself in other industries so that we  
14           can compare it, or other parts of agriculture.  
15           But on our panel today and we'll sort of work from  
16           my immediate left to the end, we have a very  
17           distinguished group. First we have Tanya Rushing,  
18           who is a third generation dairy farmer from  
19           Walthall, Mississippi which is the cream --

20                                 MS. RUSHING: The cream pitcher.

21                                 MR. TOBEY: The cream pitcher of  
22           Mississippi, and she'll talk a little bit about  
23           her farming operation and her views on this issue  
24           which is, you know, subject to a lot of experts  
25           talking about it, but also as we heard this

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 morning, has a lot of effects on, you know,  
2 average dairy farmers, even small dairy farmers.

3 Next we have Bob Yonkers who is the  
4 vice-president and chief economist of the  
5 International Dairy Foods Association where he  
6 oversees research and analysis about the economic  
7 impact of marketing conditions, government  
8 regulations and alternative policies on both U.S.  
9 and international dairy industries.

10 Next to him is Andy Pauline who is  
11 an assistant director with the U.S. Government  
12 Accountability Office, the GAO. He's based in  
13 Chicago. The GAO as you probably know is a  
14 legislative agency that assists Congress in  
15 carrying out its legislative and oversight  
16 responsibilities.

17 Next we have Dennis Wolff, well,  
18 actually the order is flipped here. Dennis Wolff  
19 is next to the end there and he is the former  
20 agriculture secretary for the state of  
21 Pennsylvania and he is currently a partner at  
22 Versant Strategies where he represents a group  
23 called the Dairy Policy Action Coalition.

24 Next to him on his right we have  
25 Steve Obie. Steve is the acting director of the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Division of Enforcement of the U.S. Commodity  
2 Future Trading Commission, the CFTC as we've heard  
3 described this morning, and this is the second  
4 time that we've been graced to have Steve's  
5 presence on a panel and he'll talk about the  
6 CFTC's activities and doing oversight of these  
7 dairy markets, including the CME.

8 And last but certainly not least is  
9 Dan Smith, who you may recognize. Yes, it's the  
10 same Dan Smith from the last panel, but he is  
11 representing a little different role for this  
12 panel. In this panel, he is going to talk about  
13 some work that he's doing on behalf of the Maine  
14 Dairy Industry Association, so thanks to all of  
15 our panelists for being here. Let me make my  
16 introductory comments which I hope will help to  
17 put this topic in a little bit of context.

18 I'll talk a little bit about the --  
19 what we're trying to do here. We're not trying to  
20 make a point. We're trying to explore the  
21 concerns that we heard about this morning, about  
22 the ability of certain dairy industry  
23 participants, particularly producers, or the need  
24 of those people to get accurate, up to date, i.e.,  
25 timely and relevant information about prices and I

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 think that's what the concerns are about potential  
2 manipulation of price.

3 And we'll explore what the concerns  
4 have been about how elements of the milk price  
5 might be manipulated or subject to strategic  
6 trading, particularly on the CME. The bigger  
7 picture is that agriculture markets of all  
8 different types tend to use a reference price and  
9 here we're talking maybe the cheese price, the  
10 spot cheese price as a reference price in dairy,  
11 but it's also true we heard from some hog farmers  
12 this morning.

13 In hogs there's a formula price  
14 that's used and in that -- in those kinds of  
15 contracts where hogs are sold based on a formula  
16 contract, there's usually a reference price and  
17 that might be say the western corn belt price and  
18 that price is actually reported twice a day by the  
19 USDA, so that's the way price transparency happens  
20 in hogs. In grains, we talked about grains at the  
21 Iowa workshop that we did, which was our first  
22 one, and there, grain futures, there were concerns  
23 expressed about potential speculation or  
24 manipulation of grain futures.

25 Our last workshop that we did, we

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           talked about poultry and in poultry, there was  
2           very little need for a discussion about price  
3           discovery, because as we've heard and as has been  
4           discussed and you all probably know, the poultry  
5           industry is largely or completely vertically  
6           integrated, so there is basically no open market  
7           for the sale of broilers and so the issue of price  
8           discovery is not as significant there.

9                                 In the next workshop that we're  
10           going to do which will be at the ends of August in  
11           Fort Collins, Colorado, we're going to talk about  
12           livestock and in those areas, too, the issue of  
13           price transparency and price discovery are  
14           important because a lot of cattle are sold by  
15           formulas or sold on what's called the grid. So  
16           these concerns about market transparency and price  
17           discovery are real and they permeate all kinds of  
18           agriculture markets.

19                                Now, in dairy, the linkage is a  
20           little more direct, because this reference price  
21           not only is important for contracts between people  
22           that manufacture or sell cheese, and it is  
23           certainly the CME spot cheese price is used for  
24           that. But as we know, this price is also used by  
25           USDA as a component for pricing the class I and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 class II milk and there is no way -- and there is  
2 no price that you can look at as a direct market  
3 reference price for fluid milk.

4 So this is how the issue of price  
5 discovery or market transparency manifests itself  
6 in milk, so that's the subject of the panel.  
7 Again, we will endeavor, and I do apologize, I  
8 know that people have submitted questions in  
9 response to some of the questions or comments in  
10 the last panels. We haven't got to them. This is  
11 a one-hour panel. I'm going to talk as fast as I  
12 can and see if we can get to at least one question  
13 and then after this panel, we will go into the  
14 public participation session.

15 But let's start at the beginning.  
16 Tanya Rushing, would you mind telling us a little  
17 bit about your dairy operation down there in  
18 Mississippi and then tell us what concerns you may  
19 have about how the current system works in terms  
20 of fluid milk prices.

21 MS. RUSHING: Certainly. We have  
22 approximately a 70-cow dairy. We milk twice a  
23 day. We have 200 acres of quality grassland.  
24 We've always been grass based. We feed a little  
25 bit of feed in the barn for our cows, but overall,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           we're very reliant upon the fields and the hay  
2           that we produce off those fields. We have two  
3           employees and I was told earlier that because I  
4           didn't have to bring them with me, I have to  
5           mention them and if it weren't for good employees,  
6           we would not still be in existence. They spoil  
7           our cows just like babies and so we're all one big  
8           happy family.

9                                 Now, when it comes to the  
10          difference in price, when I started looking,  
11          trying to find the price of my milk at the milk  
12          plant, I had some issues. I did call -- we have  
13          two milk plants in our area, I did call both of  
14          them. I identified myself as a producer that sent  
15          milk to their plant. They have lists of these  
16          people, they should know exactly who I am.

17                                The first plant, basically three or  
18          four different people told us that they were not  
19          allowed to give out that price that they paid per  
20          truckload of milk or per hundred weight, all of us  
21          dairy people count everything in 100-pound terms.  
22          The second plant gave us a real sweet runaround  
23          and sent us from one extension to another, to  
24          another department, to another extension and  
25          finally, we got an extension that didn't even

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 exist.

2 Now, lucky for us, we do know a few  
3 people in our co-op and we actually found out the  
4 price, which it was for last month, because they  
5 don't have this month's prices out yet, another  
6 fallback to that discovery. Currently, I say,  
7 which is May for us, the price that my milk was  
8 paid at the bottling plant was \$20.65. The price  
9 that I got on my check was \$15.16. That's \$5.49  
10 difference. Now, our pay price is contrived from  
11 the butter, powder and block cheese markets on the  
12 Chicago Mercantile and they also add in a hauling  
13 differential and they also have a class I mover in  
14 there.

15 My hauling cost is approximately \$1  
16 per hundred weight, and the way I see it and the  
17 way a lot of my fellow local dairy farmers see it  
18 is if we have to pay hauling costs for our milk to  
19 go from the farm to the plant, then any milk  
20 that's shipped in, which is called supplemental  
21 milk, to our area, should have to do the same and  
22 I'll talk a little more about that in just a few  
23 minutes. But that \$5.49, that goes to pay for  
24 supplemental milk coming into our area, because we  
25 are now a deficit area in the southeast.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   If even a little bit of that milk,  
2           money could have gone back into dairy farmer  
3           pockets and even as much as half, it would have  
4           kept hundreds of farms in Mississippi from going  
5           out of business. It would also have helped out a  
6           whole lot with problems that we've all faced since  
7           the tragedies of Hurricane Katrina and I can  
8           firmly attest that there's still damage on my farm  
9           from five years ago from that hurricane that I  
10          can't pay to fix.

11                   Now, from some of the other panels,  
12          I got curious and started figuring in between.  
13          That price that they paid to bottling plant is  
14          1.36 times more than I get on my farm. If local  
15          milk by the gallon, and all of us farmers look at  
16          it in the store, runs about \$3.59 around our house  
17          which figures out to be \$41.80 per hundred  
18          weight. That is 2.76 times more than I get paid  
19          for my milk, so that's a large difference and  
20          that, like I said, was something that has kind of  
21          been brought up earlier today.

22                   Over the last 20 years that I've  
23          been involved in dairy, excessive milk production  
24          from larger and larger farms has created the  
25          world's lowest cost milk. There's been no market

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 cultivated for this excessive milk production in  
2 surplus areas of the country because of current  
3 federal price supports. They guarantee a place  
4 for it to go. The over supply usually severely  
5 depresses the price of butter, powder and cheese  
6 on the Chicago Mercantile Exchange.

7 In 1990 when I entered the market,  
8 local producers in our area amounted for 85  
9 percent of the class I needs in the New Orleans  
10 market. Today, we only produce 35 percent of that  
11 market. The other 65 percent belongs to  
12 supplemental milk, which I mentioned earlier.  
13 Most of this milk travels from over 900 miles  
14 away, crosses multiple state lines and is placing  
15 just a tremendous burden on the local dairy  
16 farmers as well as providing an extra carbon  
17 footprint on our nation's food supply, and that is  
18 also becoming an issue.

19 But for every truckload of milk  
20 that enters the southeast, there are a few more  
21 dairy farmers that go out and the ones that are  
22 left have to pay a larger amount of that hauling  
23 charge to get that milk brought into the  
24 southeast. Like I said earlier, if we didn't have  
25 to pay those hauling charges, then it probably

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           wouldn't be so tough on us.

2                           MR. TOBEY: Thank you very much,  
3           Tanya. I think that gives a good basis for us to  
4           now turn to Bob Yonkers. Bob is somebody who's  
5           studied these markets for decades and now at the  
6           International Dairy Foods Association. Can you  
7           put Ms. Rushing's concerns into some context for  
8           us and can you explain a little bit more than I  
9           already did about what economists mean when they  
10          talk about market transparency or price  
11          discovery?

12                          MR. YONKERS: Sure, Mark. In  
13          economic terms, the concept of price discovery  
14          requires both market participants, you usually  
15          think of those as buyers and sellers, and it also  
16          requires a marketplace and for many commodities  
17          and products, that is an exchange of some kind.  
18          The CME group would be one that's been talked  
19          about. There's other exchanges where people can  
20          go to buy and sell, not necessarily spot markets  
21          or cash markets prices, but also in the futures  
22          markets where much of that price is discovered for  
23          many agricultural commodities.

24                           Just because -- obviously, when you  
25          have more buyers and sellers in a particular

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 marketplace, you're going to have a more robust  
2 price discovery, more market activity leading to  
3 that price discovery, but it's not always an  
4 indication of how the price discovery process is  
5 working, because if there's only a few buyers or a  
6 few sellers of any particular commodity or product  
7 that you're looking at and they're all  
8 participating in the market, that's a very robust  
9 price discovery market and I'd like to talk more  
10 about that in a little bit.

11 A lot of the attention in the dairy  
12 industry has been focused on the marketplaces or  
13 these exchanges where products are made, but one  
14 point I'd like to make is in the dairy industry,  
15 unlike most other agricultural commodities, we  
16 really don't have price discovery for farm milk.  
17 We have price discovery for cheddar cheese. We  
18 have price discovery for dry whey. We have some  
19 for butter and some for non fat dry milk and those  
20 are used in the federal milk marketing order and  
21 under state milk marketing orders that regulate  
22 prices for their price discovery.

23 And they take a weighted average of  
24 each of those individual markets, but when you  
25 start to segment those marketplaces, there's fewer

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 buyers and sellers in each of those individual  
2 marketplaces than there would be in the  
3 marketplace for farm milk overall. And  
4 particularly, at the CME group spot market for  
5 cheddar cheese, as an example, there really aren't  
6 that many buyers on a regular basis that want to  
7 buy commodity spec cheddar from an unknown  
8 supplier.

9 Most purchasers of cheese types  
10 today want it to certain specifications that may  
11 be a little different, usually more exacting than  
12 that that the CME specifications may have and they  
13 want to know which supplier is supplying it, where  
14 it is in the country may make a difference also,  
15 it's very important and at the CME, it could be  
16 sourced out of any region in the country.

17 In addition, there's not that many  
18 sellers, because in today's marketplace, most of  
19 the sellers and manufacturers of cheddar cheese  
20 actually are producing for their regular customers  
21 and because this market is not widely traded at  
22 the CME, because there's just not that many  
23 buyers, there's not that many sellers that want to  
24 be producing more cheese than they need to serve  
25 their existing customer contracts and, therefore,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 have it available to bring.

2 So it may be that all the buyers  
3 and sellers who could participate in that market  
4 are. I'll let others talk about whether that's  
5 true or not, but I mean, that's -- the government  
6 regulations on milk prices are really driving us  
7 down to that.

8 Now, related to price discovery is  
9 the need for transparency in having market  
10 information and in dairy markets, we have price  
11 data from the CME, you know, in virtually real  
12 time. Anyone can access what is traded on the  
13 spot market as it's being traded.

14 And in the futures contracts for  
15 dairy, you can access those as they trade  
16 throughout the day, because they do trade in a  
17 much longer period. In addition, USDA collects  
18 and publishes data on dairy product prices that  
19 represent transactions from across the country,  
20 not just those that are localized to the Chicago  
21 market area like the CME group specifications  
22 require, that they be localized to that. And  
23 those are the products that we limit to our price  
24 discovery because, again, the federal order  
25 regulation is cheddar cheese, dry whey, butter and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 non fat dry milk.

2 Some have argued that to improve --  
3 and I know some of the panel will suggest that to  
4 improve price discovery, we need more data more  
5 frequently on those products in particular, but  
6 remember that milk prices, as they are set by the  
7 government, only change once a month and we're  
8 already publishing that data weekly. I admit  
9 there is a time lag that I'd like to see reduced  
10 from USDA, also with the NASS data collection, but  
11 we only really are changing our regulated farm  
12 milk prices monthly.

13 And again, if you were to think  
14 about trying to collect more data on other dairy  
15 products, we're going to run into the same problem  
16 with price discovery in that there's not that many  
17 buyers and sellers in those markets for those  
18 other dairy products either. We're getting  
19 farther and farther away from our more -- most  
20 robust numbers of buyers and sellers, which would  
21 really be in the market for farm milk similar to  
22 the way they are for other commodities.

23 MR. TOBEY: Thank you, Bob. Before  
24 we move on, and I will move on next to Andy  
25 Pauline from the Government Accountability Office,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 but I just want to ask if anybody else on the  
2 panel would like to comment or add to what Bob  
3 said about sort of classic market transparency or  
4 price discovery or price transparency. Well, then  
5 we'll move on.

6 Andy Pauline, Andy, you studied the  
7 Chicago Mercantile Exchange, the spot cheddar  
8 cheese market extensively in connection with a  
9 2007 report that the Government Accountability  
10 Office published. What did the GAO find regarding  
11 whether or not the concerns that Ms. Rushing and a  
12 lot of the farmers that we heard from this morning  
13 expressed, what did you find with regard to  
14 whether those concerns are widely shared and what  
15 did you find with regard to regulatory and  
16 enforcement oversight of the CME dairy markets?

17 MR. PAULINE: Sure, thanks very  
18 much. In 2007, we conducted a report where we  
19 were really looking at three issues. One was the  
20 structure and operations of the Chicago Mercantile  
21 Exchange spot cheese market, in particular as it  
22 compared to the kind of prior incarnation of that  
23 cheese market at the National Cheese Exchange.  
24 Second, as was mentioned, how the market was  
25 regulated and efforts to address potential

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 manipulation, and third was how those CME spot  
2 cheese market prices impact milk pricing.

3 The spot cheese markets at the CME  
4 came there in 1997 and that was in the context of  
5 concerns about potential manipulation of prices at  
6 the prior market at the National Cheese Exchange.  
7 Factors, you know, that are associated with the  
8 potential for price manipulation, a thin market,  
9 you know, low trading volume, a small number of  
10 traders making the majority of trades existed at  
11 the National Cheese Exchange and we found that  
12 they still exist at the Chicago Mercantile  
13 Exchange spot cheese market.

14 Just to give a few numbers and  
15 Robert was making some reference to just how small  
16 the sort of trading volume is, between 1997 and  
17 2006, there were less than three trades per day of  
18 the barrel cheese market. In between 1997 and  
19 2007, in terms of sort of majority of buyers,  
20 there were two buyers that represented 74 percent  
21 of the purchases on the market in that same time  
22 frame. I think generally, it's agreed and not  
23 particularly argued as a point that it is a thin  
24 market.

25 In terms of sort of the extent of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 concerns about the potential manipulation, we  
2 really heard about a variety of views on that.  
3 You know, certainly, there were the fair share of  
4 folks who believed that there is potential  
5 manipulation occurring there. We also spoke to a  
6 number of industry participants who were not  
7 really particularly concerned about manipulation  
8 in the market. They said that they, you know,  
9 sort of have faith in that market. They use the  
10 CME spot cheese prices in setting their prices.

11 They've never stopped using those  
12 prices out of any concern about manipulation, so  
13 there was really a wide variety of views on that.  
14 As has been mentioned, you know, the minimum  
15 prices for raw milk bought by cheese manufacturers  
16 are set using the USDA pricing formula. The most  
17 significant component in that formula is the  
18 weekly average of cheddar cheese prices. At the  
19 University of Wisconsin, they conducted a study  
20 where they showed that between 2000 and 2007,  
21 upwards of 83 percent of the USDA price of class  
22 III milk was coming from that cheese component.

23 We found that the CME spot cheese  
24 market prices, as I mentioned, are used by the  
25 dairy industry in establishing their prices to set

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 contracts between market participants. There is,  
2 as many of you know, the NASS survey of cheese  
3 prices. Generally, what we found is that although  
4 that survey was created specifically in the  
5 context of attempting to address concerns about  
6 potential manipulation at the spot cheese market,  
7 there really isn't much of a difference between  
8 the NASS survey of cheese price and the CME spot  
9 cheese price.

10 Also in a University of Wisconsin  
11 study, they found that there was a 98 percent  
12 correlation between NASS cheese prices and CME  
13 spot cheese prices. The USDA itself conducted an  
14 analysis in which they used NASS -- they used,  
15 excuse me, CME spot cheese prices instead of NASS  
16 survey prices, going back historically into the  
17 class III milk pricing and they found that there  
18 was, again, a very small difference, they called  
19 it a difference of little significance.

20 This was all leading us to conclude  
21 that there is not a big difference between these  
22 prices, the CME spot cheese price and the NASS  
23 survey price and that USDA should give some  
24 consideration to alternative proposals, including  
25 using CME prices directly, just understanding that

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           there's not a big difference between those two  
2           things. As has been mentioned, future contracts  
3           for milk pricing are used in -- that are used in  
4           manufacturing cheese are settled at expiration  
5           using that same minimum price for milk price.

6                         At the time of our report in 2007,  
7           CFTC had received several complaints of  
8           allegations or allegations from industry  
9           participants about potential price manipulation on  
10          the market and in the context of our looking at  
11          the oversight of the market, we found that CFTC  
12          and the Mercantile Exchange itself were providing  
13          oversight of the market and that it was a  
14          substantial and significant increase of oversight  
15          as it related to the oversight that occurred at  
16          the National Cheese Exchange.

17                         CFTC, and I imagine Steve will be  
18          talking about this in a moment, they're interested  
19          in the spot cheese market in the context of how  
20          those CME spot cheese prices could impact prices  
21          in the related futures market. Specifically, I'm  
22          just going to sort of share a few findings about  
23          what the CFTC oversight and the Mercantile  
24          Exchange itself, what their oversight consists of  
25          as it relates to this market.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   It was interesting in conducting  
2           this work, it just seemed as though a lot of folks  
3           didn't really appreciate or sort of fully  
4           understand the extent to which there is oversight  
5           of this market, independent of whether or not  
6           manipulation is occurring, just that there is a  
7           fair amount of oversight that's ongoing. At CFTC  
8           specifically, we found that as of 2007, they had  
9           prepared summary documents analyzing the spot  
10          cheese market four times, including analysis to  
11          participants, volume, price fluctuations.

12                   Since 1999, CFTC had done nine  
13          special reviews of trading activity at the market  
14          in response to specific complaints. None of those  
15          reviews resulted in any legal action taken against  
16          a market participant. I think most people are  
17          familiar with the DFA case, I'll just leave that  
18          for Stephen to address, but clearly, CFTC is  
19          engaged in overseeing this market.

20                   From the CME oversight perspective,  
21          they're conducting daily oversight of the market  
22          through their market regulation division. They  
23          have enforcement rules that prohibit price  
24          manipulation. They have a market analyst who  
25          daily is monitoring trading, maintaining

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 familiarity with industry trends, reviewing large  
2 price changes and they have market regulation  
3 staff who are reviewing traders' positions on the  
4 spot cheese market as well as the relationship to  
5 the class III futures market to determine if a  
6 future -- a trader's future position would benefit  
7 from price changes on the spot cheese market.

8 Just in conclusion, broadly, we  
9 found that while not guaranteeing, of course, that  
10 price manipulation would be detected or prevented  
11 in terms of the extent of oversight that is there,  
12 that regular and targeted reviews of this market  
13 may help to insure the integrity and confidence in  
14 the market. We had two recommendations in this  
15 report, one, as I believe I mentioned earlier, was  
16 for USDA to seriously consider alternatives to the  
17 NASS survey as a component to the milk pricing  
18 formula, including CME, given that there's not  
19 much difference there.

20 We also had a concern that at that  
21 time, the NASS survey of cheese prices was not  
22 being audited. It's my understanding that USDA  
23 has now implemented an auditing program and that  
24 that is under way. Those are the comments.

25 MR. TOBEY: I'm trying to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 understand this myself and so I've seen this  
2 stated repeatedly about the correlation between  
3 the NASS survey price and the CME price and I'm  
4 trying to figure out what the significance of that  
5 is and what I've been able to come up with is that  
6 it just shows that the CME price is used in  
7 pricing transactions involving cheese and it shows  
8 that it is -- that it highly influences the  
9 market, but I guess what I'm struck with, looking  
10 at all these other markets, is that you need a  
11 price, you know.

12 In order to have a functioning  
13 market, you need some sort of price, a reference  
14 price, and there have been a lot of questions  
15 about whether this CME price is in fact a good  
16 reflection of supply and demand or other things  
17 that Bob talked about in terms of whether it can  
18 do the job as a price and maybe we'll get to that  
19 later, but is that right, about why that  
20 correlation is significant, it shows that people  
21 are in fact using the CME price?

22 MR. PAULINE: It was certainly the  
23 case that very consistently, we heard from  
24 industry participants that they do in fact use the  
25 CME price. The difference between CME price and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 NASS survey of cheese prices, as we were told, is  
2 largely due to sort of discounts or premiums that  
3 might be attached to that CME price in the context  
4 of individual contracts.

5 There is also a time lag issue, so  
6 the NASS survey of cheese prices can be sort of  
7 one to two weeks behind the pricing of the CME  
8 spot cheese market, but without question, the  
9 industry, you know, folks that we spoke to were  
10 using the CME price to establish their contract  
11 prices in the market.

12 MR. TOBEY: So let me reiterate, I  
13 think perhaps it's late enough in the afternoon  
14 that we've lost our FFA volunteers, so if people  
15 do have questions or comments, you can just bring  
16 them up directly to Patrick here and we'll try to  
17 work them in. But let's move now to Steve Obie,  
18 and Steve, as the acting director of enforcement  
19 at the CFTC, what is the CFTC doing to ensure that  
20 the dairy markets are free of manipulation?

21 MR. OBIE: Thank you very much,  
22 Mark, and I really appreciate the opportunity to  
23 be here. I think you've been an incredible  
24 audience. You've been very patient and I  
25 appreciate that. And I think one of the things to

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 take away is that federal agencies are cooperating  
2 like never before. I mean, the partnership  
3 between USDA, DOJ and involving the CFTC in this  
4 discussion is very important, because we all have  
5 a unique introspective into this marketplace.

6 We conduct very vigorous  
7 surveillance of the dairy markets. The CFTC has a  
8 very active surveillance program. You heard Andy  
9 talk about it. We routinely get information in  
10 the spot market. An interesting thing that occurs  
11 with this marketplace is that the Commission is in  
12 charge of regulating the futures markets. The  
13 spot market is something that I have enforcement  
14 authority over if there's a manipulation and I  
15 think folks could see that we've been taking  
16 allegations of misconduct very seriously.

17 We have, obviously, the DFA case  
18 that came out. We have any number of active  
19 investigations in these marketplaces. You heard  
20 from prior panels, though, that the law is very  
21 difficult in this area, in order to bring a case,  
22 and so while we as an enforcement arm of the CFTC  
23 can investigate and make cases, any problems in  
24 pricing really are going to come about through a  
25 partnership involving USDA, DOJ and coming up with

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 different pricing measures or improvements into  
2 the marketplace.

3 I do want to add a couple things,  
4 though. One of the important parts that  
5 enforcement can play here, particularly with CFTC,  
6 is to have regular dialogue with market  
7 participants so that when you see areas of  
8 concern, when you see prices that are abnormal,  
9 I'd be very grateful if people would give us a  
10 call. We have a toll free number, we have  
11 investigators that will take your information and  
12 it will enable us to continue to vigorously police  
13 these markets.

14 Our number is 866-FON-CFTC and we  
15 rely to a great extent on leads from local  
16 communities, because you have your ears to the  
17 ground and your leads enable us to be the cop on  
18 the beat.

19 The other point that I think is  
20 interesting to note here is that people are really  
21 itching for price discovery and real time  
22 information, and I note that the CME just started  
23 a cheese futures contract that just started  
24 trading on Tuesday and maybe that will be able to  
25 add additional information into the marketplace.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                    Obviously, we try to be as vigorous  
2                    as possible with surveillance, but even if there's  
3                    a perception that a marketplace is not functioning  
4                    properly, we want to be alerted to that, because  
5                    perceptions themselves can really undermine the  
6                    confidence that is needed by you, the farmers and  
7                    the public, in the marketplaces that we oversee.  
8                    This is not a marketplace that is actively  
9                    traded. We've heard that it's a thinly traded  
10                   market.

11                   And from an enforcement  
12                   perspective, that concerns me, because it means  
13                   that it will only take a little bit of nefarious  
14                   activity to move a marketplace and so, you know,  
15                   we devote substantial resources into our  
16                   investigations in order to determine whether that  
17                   nefarious conduct has occurred.

18                   MR. TOBEY: Let me ask you this, is  
19                   there a distinction between the intensity of the  
20                   regulation or oversight that you do with future  
21                   markets and what you can do with the spot cheese  
22                   market?

23                   MR. OBIE: Yes, thank you for  
24                   bringing that up. In the futures markets, we have  
25                   very, very strict regulations about the design of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 contracts. One of the factors is that they cannot  
2 be susceptible to price manipulation, so there are  
3 core principles that apply to futures contracts.  
4 The Commission does not oversee the trading in the  
5 spot marketplace. The enforcement arm, when we  
6 get leads, will investigate it, because obviously,  
7 the spot marketplace greatly affects the futures  
8 prices and so that's how we get involved from an  
9 enforcement perspective.

10 And one of the great things about  
11 this partnership now between USDA, CFTC and DOJ is  
12 that we're getting a much greater understanding of  
13 the problems in the area and the weaknesses where  
14 nefarious conduct can occur. Last -- I guess this  
15 morning, the conference in the House and the  
16 Senate came to an agreement for financial reform  
17 and that bill, which still now needs to go back to  
18 the House and then to the Senate.

19 But it looks like that bill will be  
20 passing very shortly, will provide additional  
21 enforcement powers for the CFTC and provide  
22 extensive rule making powers for the CFTC so that  
23 additional oversight and additional efforts can be  
24 utilized to insure that the marketplace is free of  
25 manipulation and responding properly.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                           MR. TOBEY: Thank you very much.  
2           We're going to talk in a minute about enhanced  
3           reporting, which is what Denny Wolff is going to  
4           talk about and alternatives, all together, a  
5           competitive pay price alternative to the use of a  
6           measurer or an indicator like the CME spot cheese  
7           price when Dan Smith talks, but let me pause for a  
8           minute and just say does anybody want to comment  
9           or elaborate on anything that we've talked about  
10          so far? Okay.

11                           So to Dennis Wolff, Denny, you've  
12          thought a lot about price discovery and market  
13          transparency, both as the former agriculture  
14          commissioner in Pennsylvania and in connection  
15          with the work that you're doing with the Dairy  
16          Policy Action Coalition. What do you think should  
17          be done to improve price discovery and market  
18          transparency?

19                           MR. WOLFF: Well, Mark I've thought  
20          about it for a longer period of time than when I  
21          was secretary and now representing DPAC, because  
22          my entire adult life I was a dairy farmer and I  
23          still am, but it didn't matter during the last six  
24          or seven years with the many round table dairy  
25          discussions that we held in Pennsylvania, whether

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           it was when I was at the department or whether it  
2           was through the DPAC organization that represents  
3           several thousand dairy producers today.

4                        Transparency and price discovery  
5           easily floated to the top every time we were  
6           talking about how we may be able to reform federal  
7           dairy policy and federal dairy pricing. We really  
8           think it's the cornerstone of any changes that  
9           happen going forward in federal policy reform.  
10          And we think that you need to do that by diluting  
11          the influence of the CME. We need the CME, that's  
12          a given with the futures market and also having a  
13          place to go and market product.

14                       But we think for the small volume  
15          of product that is exchanged on the CME, it has  
16          way too much impact, and when you look at four-  
17          tenths of one percent of the cheese processed in  
18          the United States being marketed on the CME or  
19          less than two percent of the butter, having that  
20          large of an impact on setting the price for a  
21          \$30 million to \$40 billion industry, and that's at  
22          farmgate, on milk prices, that is concerning.

23                       We do not think that it necessarily  
24          reflects current market conditions and we do not  
25          think that it necessarily accurately reflects

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 supply and demand. We think it is often used as a  
2 market of last resort and of course, as mentioned,  
3 a very small amount of product trading there. We  
4 think that in diluting this, there's one specific  
5 way that you can do that and that's electronic  
6 daily reporting. Congress recognized this when  
7 they were writing the last farm bill and they  
8 wrote a section in, 1510, that says electronic  
9 reporting on a more frequent basis shall be  
10 implemented by the Secretary of Agriculture, with  
11 the key word, pending funding.

12 So we've been working on that in  
13 terms of trying to move that forward. We have  
14 circulated letters in both the House and the  
15 Senate and sent them to Senator Kohl and  
16 Congresswoman DeLauro. They chair the House and  
17 the Senate ag appropriations committee, to see  
18 that that funding is included in the next  
19 appropriations bill for 2011. So why do you need  
20 that, and I think the NASS survey is important  
21 information and it's good information.

22 But if you take and use a real life  
23 example, if yesterday, which was June 24, and I  
24 was going to negotiate a price for -- say I'm a  
25 cheese manufacturer and I'm going to sell 100

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 barrels of cheddar to a customer. The information  
2 I have is the CME or NASS survey. If you look at  
3 NASS survey, the information for NASS survey that  
4 I would have had available yesterday, June 24,  
5 would have been from June 7 to the 11th, starting  
6 back 17 days ago.

7 So how do you get what the current  
8 market of a product is with that kind of lag?  
9 Electronic reporting on a daily basis takes that  
10 away and much aligns with, as was mentioned  
11 earlier, the pork industry, the beef industry have  
12 daily electronic reporting and sometimes more than  
13 once a day, so that is very important in terms of  
14 making sure that we have accurate reporting,  
15 timely reporting every day and then to build from  
16 that, include more products and include all  
17 manufactured products, not just the four products  
18 that are currently used in the NASS survey.

19 So I think when you get that, you  
20 certainly start to get much closer to having  
21 better price discovery and that's what our dairy  
22 farmers want. They do not trust the way that it  
23 is currently being handled and that goes mainly to  
24 how thinly it's traded and as was mentioned  
25 earlier, if two buyers have been responsible for

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 buying 74 percent of the products over the last 10  
2 years, you just hope they haven't had coffee  
3 together that morning when they go in and make  
4 their decisions on what they're buying and what  
5 they're paying.

6 I'd just like to read one statement  
7 here and then make a few comments on it. The  
8 statement goes like this: This reform brings 100  
9 percent transparency to the market with real time  
10 reporting. There will no longer -- they will no  
11 longer be able to make excessive profits by  
12 operating in the dark. Exposing these markets to  
13 the light of day will put the money where it  
14 belongs. Now, I'm not talking about the CME.

15 I'm talking about the first bullet  
16 point that was written on a section by section  
17 analysis of House Resolution 4173 that passed out  
18 of conference committee late last night, which is  
19 better known as Restoring America's Financial  
20 Stability Act and it's basically reforming Wall  
21 Street and the banking industry as it correlates  
22 to the derivatives market.

23 So that is -- that is a fundamental  
24 rule, you know, that's just not a rule we're  
25 talking about here in the dairy industry that the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 dairy farmers are concerned about today. It's a  
2 fundamental rule in price discovery and it's a  
3 fundamental rule in transparency.

4 MR. TOBEY: Thank you very much,  
5 Denny. All right. So now -- and now for  
6 something completely different. We've asked Dan  
7 Smith to join us on this panel. Dan is here  
8 subbing at the last minute, and I'm very grateful to  
9 him, for our panelist that was going to be on this  
10 panel, Paul Christ who had a death in the family this  
11 week and our condolences go out to Paul and his  
12 family. But Dan, you and Paul have been working  
13 with the Maine Dairy Association on a proposal  
14 that, among other things, provides for direct  
15 price discovery of dairy prices based on actual  
16 market transactions in certain geographic areas.

17 I do not know, because I forgot to  
18 check, but I think that we at least had every  
19 intention of taking some charts and maps that Paul  
20 Christ and Dan Smith have developed and copying  
21 them and putting them out on the tables outside,  
22 but if we haven't done it by now, we'll certainly  
23 make them available and you can go to the USDA  
24 dairy industry advisory committee website and find  
25 the entire presentation that Dan and Paul did that

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 has these maps.

2 But with that preface, let me ask  
3 you, Dan, if you would describe your ideas about  
4 how to arrive at a price that can be used for  
5 market transparency and price discovery in milk,  
6 and maybe since people might be familiar with the  
7 old MW price, the old Minnesota Wisconsin price,  
8 maybe you could kind of compare it a little bit to  
9 that.

10 MR. SMITH: Okay, thank you, Mark.  
11 I reiterate what you said, our thoughts are with  
12 Paul's family. It's been a real privilege, I  
13 think many people in the room are likely familiar  
14 with Paul working as long as he did with Land O'  
15 Lakes. Paul is really the mechanic of our  
16 proposal and I'm sort of the broader architect of  
17 it, so you'll get a little bit of the context of  
18 where it came from from me and if you'd like, we  
19 can have Paul submit something for the record in  
20 terms of more of the details of the mechanics.

21 As Mark said, Paul and I made a  
22 presentation to Secretary Vilsack's dairy advisory  
23 committee a couple weeks ago and you can find more  
24 information there. The proposal also has been  
25 through one round of AMS hearing and that's

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 available on their website, Paul's testimony and  
2 cross, including did -- Bob, did you cross Paul  
3 or -- I can't remember, I guess the attorney for  
4 IDFA crossed Paul. But in any event, the proposal  
5 has been through one round of hearing process, so  
6 there is a fair amount of information available at  
7 this point.

8 Just to back up where we started  
9 from, really, the essential premise stems from  
10 Senator Feingold's comments this morning about  
11 trying to find something around which the industry  
12 might be able to find consensus. My work with  
13 fluid milk market and class I prices and the value  
14 of the class I price truly does prove to be quite  
15 divisive.

16 This work has been quite  
17 different. There is a general consensus  
18 throughout the industry that end product pricing,  
19 which is used for both class III and IV pricing is  
20 not working, not only not working as it was  
21 intended with 2000 order reform, but just plain  
22 not working and needs to be replaced. In all the  
23 years I've been doing this, I've never seen such  
24 consensus not only within different groups in the  
25 industry, but across groups in the industry,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 producers and processors both in general  
2 concurrence that end product pricing is not  
3 working.

4 And the common refrain is twofold.  
5 One, what has been repeated all day is the CME is  
6 too thin a market to base a pricing proposal  
7 around, and the second is that where the -- to  
8 start with you, where the farmer sells his or her  
9 milk to a processor, that's what should be priced,  
10 not what happens to the milk once the processor  
11 takes possession of the milk, turns it into cheese  
12 or butter or whatever the processor turns it  
13 into. As Bob said, that's not a price discovery  
14 mechanism for milk.

15 So doing some initial research into  
16 how end product pricing emerged out of the 2000  
17 order reform, I discovered that consensus of  
18 opinion right at the outset, that if there was an  
19 ability to come up with a proposal that would  
20 price the transaction between the producer and the  
21 processor, rather than the processor and his or  
22 her customer downstream, that that would be a  
23 proposal for price discovery that the industry  
24 might embrace with some consensus.

25 So at that point, I hooked up with

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Paul, because Paul had been working on an  
2 alternative which he dubbed a competitive pay  
3 price for a number of years and we framed the  
4 proposal and submitted it to USDA and went to  
5 hearing on the proposal in 2007. Just to back up  
6 one step further, in terms of the other important  
7 participant in this process is the Maine Dairy  
8 Industry Association, which is really the sponsor  
9 of this, that Paul and I went to hearing on behalf  
10 and this ties into Mark's question about the MW.

11 As I get along, I find virtually no  
12 advantages to getting older, other than some  
13 experience and hopefully wisdom. I think at my  
14 age, wisdom is still -- I'm too not only humble to  
15 think that I'm accruing any wisdom, but I haven't  
16 seen it yet, so hopefully that comes, but the  
17 experience is definitely there and one of the  
18 advantages also of the aging of the dairy industry  
19 is you work with people who have a lot of  
20 experience and wisdom, so the Maine Dairy Industry  
21 Association board represents both of those.

22 And the constant refrain about this  
23 new end product pricing proposal, pricing formula  
24 being non transparent, we batted that around in  
25 the boardroom before we developed our proposal and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           there was an understanding among the dairymen,  
2           mostly dairymen in the room, that 25 and 40 years  
3           ago leading to 2000, from 1960 to 2000 with  
4           pricing off the MW, you had a manufactured price  
5           that tracked off of the surplus price for grade B  
6           milk, plus a class I differential blended against  
7           the utilization was the farmer's pay price.

8                           And that was for the farm community  
9           itself transparent, so all of this opaqueness  
10          that's involved with end product, downstream  
11          product pricing wasn't even in view for the basic  
12          understanding that all these guys had grown up  
13          with. They knew what their milk price was. They  
14          may not have liked the milk price, but they knew  
15          what the milk price was and where it came from.  
16          So that was built in as really a fundamental  
17          point, that if we can get back to pricing the  
18          transaction between the farmer and the processor,  
19          in addition to focusing on what ought to be  
20          focused on, just from sort of a common sense  
21          standpoint, that ought to lend further  
22          transparency to the pricing structure. Because  
23          when Denny sells his milk to his processor, that's  
24          what ought to be priced.

25                           So those were the two original

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 starting points. Then when I dug into it a little  
2 bit more and thought about it a little bit other,  
3 we batted it around a little bit more, come to  
4 find out that the volatility in the marketplace  
5 that we deal with, everybody deals with in the  
6 marketplace in a fluid organized market, because  
7 the class I mover tracks off the manufactured  
8 price, the volatility that emerges in the class I  
9 which has moved anywhere from \$11, \$9 at the  
10 bottom to upwards of \$25, I'm mixing, from \$13 on  
11 a class I price to \$25 on the class I price.

12 It's moved \$12 and it moved \$9 in  
13 about nine months. That volatility on fluid  
14 market, which generates all the discussion of  
15 where is that money going, that bottom is tied to  
16 the class I mover. So the volatility in the  
17 market can on some level also be attributed to  
18 that manufactured price, so if we can deal with  
19 consensus, transparency and volatility, we're  
20 focused on that end product price and whether  
21 there's something that can be done differently.

22 So that's really where we started  
23 with. We developed a body of data that was really  
24 organized around the Midwest, because there's  
25 clearly competition for milk in the manufactured

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 market here. The question was whether that was  
2 enough milk and that's really where the proposal  
3 foundered at the hearing, that it was too limited  
4 a volume of milk. USDA, quite understandably,  
5 said based on that limited volume of milk, it's  
6 not really representative enough to build a  
7 proposal around.

8 But given the industry's embracing  
9 of the idea at the hearing, despite asking a lot  
10 of questions, Paul and I and MDIA decided to go  
11 forward with the proposal, so we're now basically  
12 four years into a fairly extensive discussion  
13 around the industry and with USDA about the  
14 proposal. As Mark indicated, there are a series  
15 of maps that we actually didn't put together, USDA  
16 put together through a fairly extensive analysis  
17 of milk across the federal order system to answer  
18 the question as to whether there is sufficient  
19 milk in the system that is being competitively  
20 traded that might be used as the basis for the  
21 proposal.

22 As Brian in the previous panel  
23 talked about, we use the HH -- the Herfindahl  
24 Index which measures competition in the industry.  
25 We went looking for areas of the country where

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 competition exists, both using that index and  
2 using a threshold of five or six processors  
3 bidding for milk and asked USDA to analyze the  
4 volume of milk and its distribution  
5 geographically, its dis-aggregation in terms of  
6 amount of milk and its distribution.

7 What came back was a surprise to  
8 Paul, that there was more milk than he thought  
9 there would be. Measured against the threshold of  
10 numbers of processors, roughly 60 percent of the  
11 milk in the country, at least by that measure is  
12 competed for. Measured against the Herfindahl  
13 Index which roughly represents what the Department  
14 of Justice looks into, uses as its benchmark for  
15 whether there are competitive problems, that  
16 number dropped to 50 percent.

17 So at our second look, roughly half  
18 the milk in the country is available to be used as  
19 the basis for framing a replacement model for end  
20 product pricing, so we're now -- based on that  
21 available data, we're developing, further  
22 developing our proposal. It would work somewhat  
23 like this, we would look for representative zones  
24 across that 50 percent of the milk where the  
25 transaction between the processor and the farmer

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 in those zones could be deregulated, removed from  
2 the federal order minimum pricing regimen and just  
3 based on that competitive transaction, based on  
4 those representative numbers.

5 MR. TOBEY: Dan --

6 MR. SMITH: I'm almost done, if  
7 that's where you're getting. Instead of a NASS  
8 survey, it would just be a reporting of that  
9 pricing across those competitive zones and that's  
10 the proposal.

11 MR. TOBEY: And again, I will  
12 commend the full presentation of this to  
13 interested members of our audience. We want to go  
14 ahead and move on to the last public participation  
15 phase of the workshop and try to stay a little bit  
16 near on time. And we are joined again, as he had  
17 promised earlier, by Senator Feingold for this  
18 part of the session.

19 MR. SMITH: You should have told me  
20 that sooner.

21 MR. TOBEY: You're very far down  
22 there, so I couldn't signal too much, but thanks  
23 to the members of this panel and we'll -- my  
24 colleague Josh Soven and John Ferrell will, as  
25 well as the Senator, will now take your comments.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           If you have red tickets and would like to line up  
2           again, we'll move to that phase of the workshop.  
3           Thanks.

4                           MR. FERRELL: Well, folks, I think  
5           we will go ahead and get started with the other  
6           comment period. And same format as before, two  
7           minutes, and then bring -- you can go ahead and  
8           line up to the microphone as you're doing and  
9           we're going to try to get as many people that want  
10          to provide comments to be able to talk to us and  
11          before we do that, though, I'd like the turn it  
12          over to Senator Feingold for any remarks you would  
13          like to make.

14                           SENATOR FEINGOLD: Thank you, I'll  
15          just do two minutes. I wanted to come back  
16          because I had asked for these public comment  
17          periods and I will have to leave by about 5:45,  
18          but I wanted a chance to just hear unfiltered  
19          directly from many of you, so I'd like to do that,  
20          but I want to first thank all the farmers for  
21          taking the time to come today. I know it's a  
22          sacrifice for you and you all have a long list of  
23          things you could have been doing today in what is  
24          essentially a 24-hour a day job.

25                           But it is especially important for

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 agency leaders in Washington to hear from you and  
2 even though Secretary Vilsack and Assistant  
3 Attorney General Varney are not sitting in the  
4 room right now, I'm sure that they'll both hear  
5 what you have to say. In fact, in many ways,  
6 these senior staffers on stage and in the audience  
7 are often the most critical people to hear from  
8 you for the agencies so we can really get it at  
9 all levels.

10 Finally, I just want to say I've  
11 noticed these young men and women in their FFA  
12 jackets and know they've been volunteering today.  
13 I'm always encouraged to see FFA members and  
14 always feel optimistic about the future when I do  
15 see them or have a chance to talk with them as I  
16 did in Washington this week, so I just wanted to  
17 ask if everybody would give a round of applause  
18 for them and the rest of the staff.

19 MR. FERRELL: I think we will go  
20 ahead and get started and we'll start right over  
21 here.

22 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you, good  
23 afternoon. I'm Warren Taylor and I'm the owner of  
24 Snowville Creamery in southeastern Ohio. We began  
25 operation about 30 months ago. We now have a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 payroll of half a million dollars per year in  
2 Ohio's poorest county. We pay our farmers a  
3 30-percent premium over the blend price. Our  
4 business has been doubling every year.  
5 Unfortunately, there is only one dairy industry in  
6 America and it intends to keep it that way.

7 It has spent the last 30 years  
8 finding out how cheaply milk can be made and it is  
9 fundamentally anticompetitive in not allowing even  
10 a discussion of the possibility of differentiated  
11 premium drinking milk. In grocery stores, I offer  
12 taste samples of our old fashioned, grass grazed,  
13 minimally processed fresh milk and hear people say  
14 I haven't tasted milk like that since I left  
15 home. I didn't know there was bad milk until I  
16 came to America.

17 These are people from developing  
18 countries like Africa, Central and South America,  
19 India, Europe, Russia. And, you know, these kinds  
20 of comments galvanize me in what I'm trying to do  
21 in making better milk. America's mediocre milk is  
22 perpetuated by our USDA's federal milk market  
23 order system, based on the obvious lie that all  
24 milk is the same and so it's only fair that all  
25 dairy farmers are paid the same. There's no

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 incentive to make better drinking milk since the  
2 premium received in the marketplace must be shared  
3 with the competitors making the cheapest milk.

4 I write a check for about \$5,000 a  
5 month right now, equal to our total profits, into  
6 the FMMOS. This is not just un-American, it's  
7 anticompetitive and it's not functional for  
8 smaller dairy farmers who want to make better milk  
9 and for consumers who appreciate really good  
10 milk. I heard comments today from California that  
11 we should institute higher solids standards all  
12 over the country like they have in California.  
13 Our non fat and low fat milk meets California  
14 standards from our cows. It doesn't have to have  
15 condensed milk put in it. It's extraordinarily  
16 delicious milk.

17 Last year, USDA was requested by  
18 National Milk Producers Federation and IDFA to  
19 triple the volume that a small plant like ours  
20 could process while remaining exempt from having  
21 to pay into the FMMOS. In a year of hearings, no  
22 one spoke against doing so, but USDA left it at  
23 the uneconomically small 150,000 pounds a month it  
24 has been at for decades without really explaining  
25 why.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   Snowville Creamery is trying to  
2           help our Secretary of Agriculture, Tom Vilsack,  
3           achieve his goals of revitalizing rural America  
4           with innovative, entrepreneurial, small local  
5           business. But until the exempt plant limit is  
6           raised, dairy cannot be part of that better future  
7           he envisions. When his time comes to leave  
8           Washington, there may still only be one commodity,  
9           lowest cost, cheapest milk dairy industry in this  
10          country, to the detriment of our children's  
11          health.

12                   We receive dozens of unendorsed or  
13          unsolicited endorsements from parents telling us  
14          about children that wouldn't drink milk or drank  
15          very little milk who are drinking gobs of our  
16          fresh, high quality, extraordinarily delicious  
17          milk. If that commodity industry continues to  
18          stifle competition and innovation, I'm afraid that  
19          America, once a land of diversity, opportunity and  
20          continuous improvement driven by the vitality of  
21          free and open markets will be gone. Thank you  
22          very much.

23                   AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is  
24          Charles Knuetz(phonetic). I'm a dairy producer  
25          from about 20 miles east of here and my son and I

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           have a corporate dairy, so we're large and one of  
2           those bad ones, that's my son and I. We milk 140  
3           cows, do all the work ourselves, manage 800  
4           acres. We've had the pleasure of sitting here all  
5           day today listening to all the negatives of the  
6           dairy industry, what's wrong with it, where it is,  
7           what's happening, why are we doing it, but I  
8           haven't heard too much about what we can do to  
9           change it.

10                           And I think one of the biggest  
11           things we can do in the dairy industry has worked  
12           hard at it for the last six, eight, nine months,  
13           and that's put together a system where the dairy  
14           industry runs itself. And I think it's time that  
15           the producers get together, co-ops, non co-ops,  
16           all of them get together and start determining how  
17           much milk we actually produce to fill this  
18           market. Nobody has complained about the prices of  
19           2008 when they were wonderful and we were all  
20           making money. It's when it fell apart that we  
21           started to complain about it.

22                           The reality of it is in 2008, we  
23           had good money, everybody expanded to produce more  
24           milk. It's a simple equation of supply and  
25           demand. We need to control supply and demand at

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 the producer level in this country before we will  
2 be making a genuine profit in the dairy industry.  
3 Thank you.

4 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm Bill  
5 Hobbins(phonetic), I'm not a farmer. I've been  
6 here all day and this gentleman said it all. Milk  
7 is our best product and we're ruining it with  
8 homogenization and it's causing hardening of the  
9 arteries, it's causing other diseases and it is  
10 not a cause of infections and it should be allowed  
11 to be purchased like all other produce from the  
12 local farmer without any restraint.

13 I don't question their watermelon  
14 as to the irrigation, I don't question their eggs  
15 as to the feed to the chickens and I can tell you  
16 that milk is so dominant, but you're destroying it  
17 with your homogenization. Now, you can pasteurize  
18 it if you're worried about it, but it's the  
19 dirtiness afterwards that makes it get infected  
20 and more importantly, we can use X-ray very  
21 simply, a machine developed here at the University  
22 in 1937 that will sterilize the milk rapidly with  
23 no damage. Now, this man made my day, thank you.

24 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
25 Charlotte Williams and I work with the Center for

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           New Community. We're out of Chicago and it's a  
2           national organization that works towards equality,  
3           building community and justice. I'm the director  
4           for their national program that looks at a food  
5           justice initiative, so we'll be looking to see  
6           what's going on in the U.S. food processing system  
7           and looking for the same issues that people have  
8           talked about here today.

9                         As a consumer, as a person from  
10          Chicago, I know a lot about injustice, corruption,  
11          safety issues on the street, whatever, I mean,  
12          that's just what's happening with us, that's what  
13          it is. But I also know about being hoodwinked,  
14          bamboozled, you can't just pee on us and tell us  
15          it's raining. It's just not going to happen. As  
16          a consumer, people are getting educated now about  
17          what's going on and I can tell you what he said  
18          earlier about people being moral and tough, what  
19          I've heard from farmers, they some pretty tough  
20          people, you know, to be able to deal with what's  
21          going on.

22                         And the moral fiber, it is out  
23          there in consumers. Consumers are being educated  
24          through advocacy groups, non-profit organizations  
25          to tell them just what's happening here. People

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           would be pretty pissed if they knew that what they  
2           pay at the market and the people that struggle to  
3           put those products on the shelves, the disparity  
4           in what's going on with what people are getting  
5           paid. It's just something people wouldn't  
6           tolerate in other industries.

7                           And as a consumer, you need to know  
8           there are people out there that are out there that  
9           are trying to understand this. Yes, it's really  
10          hard being in the urban area where, you know,  
11          they're shooting people and things like that are  
12          happening and the process of life is real  
13          stressful, but it's stressful for you all and if  
14          we can all get together and understand, somebody  
15          is getting the money and it ain't us, then I we  
16          got a long way that we can go together. Thank  
17          you.

18                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Yeah, my name is  
19          Ron Kliebenstein, I farm down by Darlington,  
20          Wisconsin. My son Nathan is the fourth generation  
21          on our farm. I'm very proud of him for taking up  
22          the challenge. I read a statement in a book just  
23          recently by a fellow by the name of Felix Rohatyn,  
24          he was a financier. I'm not just sure when he was  
25          alive, but it goes like this: Market capitalism

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 is the best economic system ever invented for the  
2 creation of wealth, but it must be fair, it must  
3 be regulated and it must be ethical.

4 And I think we're a long way from  
5 living up to this standard of what this guy just  
6 said. Now, the question I have is maybe  
7 somewhat -- I don't know, it doesn't  
8 necessarily -- it isn't necessarily measured by  
9 statistics. I would go like this, something like  
10 this, does ownership matter, does ownership of the  
11 ability to own resources by which we produce the  
12 goods and services that it takes to satisfy the  
13 requirements of the human existence, does the  
14 ownership of those resources matter.

15 And when you consider this market  
16 capitalism that is the basis of our economic  
17 system that we have been living since the founding  
18 of the Union back in the 1700s and the fact that  
19 individuals come to this country and they had the  
20 ability to own the resources and through the many  
21 years of the American historical experience, they  
22 have taken that ability and just done wondrous  
23 things with it.

24 Now, I read an article in Hoard's  
25 Dairyman a couple month's ago and the author by

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           the name of Bill Rowell used some numbers in terms  
2           of dairy producers in the country just since  
3           1970. In 1970, we had 648,000 dairy producers.  
4           Today, we have somewhere in the neighborhood of  
5           50,000 and he suggested the potential in a  
6           given -- he didn't give a specific time frame of  
7           having perhaps 800 10,000-cow dairies producing  
8           all the milk in this country.

9                           Now, my question is, well, the  
10           reality is this, just when you go from them  
11           648,000 to 50,000, how much of that ownership  
12           haven't we already lost? And if we were to go to  
13           those 800 large farms, what would the consequences  
14           be? In truth, we can't really say for sure what  
15           the consequences would be, but we do know one  
16           thing, that independent, entrepreneurial system of  
17           ownership of dairy farmers in the dairy industry  
18           has well served the dairy industry for many years  
19           in this country and I would suggest it's a huge  
20           mistake to abandon that, but that's exactly what  
21           we're doing.

22                           And we're doing it by our own free  
23           will, and I would totally agree with that  
24           gentleman that got up a couple minutes ago and  
25           said that we can fix this as producers, because as

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 long as the producers own the product, they have  
2 the ability to come together and fix it and we  
3 choose not to do so. For whatever reason, we  
4 choose to let our cooperatives represent us and  
5 quite frankly, the numbers speak for themselves.  
6 They're not representing us.

7 We need to take the bull by the  
8 horns as producers and get the job done and I  
9 believe it can be done or I wouldn't be here today  
10 and I sure would not have allowed my son to dairy  
11 farm. Thank you.

12 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Bill  
13 Averbeck, I'm a dairy farmer in Fond du Lac,  
14 Wisconsin. My family has operated this farm since  
15 1848. I'm the fifth generation. I have two sons  
16 that will be the sixth generation. I have three  
17 grandchildren and if their mothers have anything  
18 to say about it, they'll try to keep them on the  
19 farm, too. Yesterday when I left, there were four  
20 generations of Averbecks working on that farm, my  
21 father, who's 83, myself, three of my sons and my  
22 grandchildren were there also.

23 I couldn't get them to move  
24 concrete, because they were -- the youngest one  
25 was three months old, but I think what I'm trying

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 to get at is that every dairy farmer, every small  
2 businessman in this room brings something to the  
3 table and in my belief, my personal belief as a  
4 member of Dairy Farmers of America is that the  
5 dynamic of bringing small businessmen together,  
6 albeit being dairymen, is a very important  
7 function of cooperatives. It's how we work.

8 Now, democracy is a beautiful  
9 thing. It's not perfect. Cooperatives are run  
10 democratically. They're not perfect, but we make  
11 an attempt as individual businessmen in a  
12 cooperative environment to try to make things  
13 better for our fellow producers and in the end,  
14 make an attempt to make it better for other people  
15 in the industry that are producing milk also.  
16 There are times when we succeed and there are  
17 times when the circumstances overwhelm.

18 I believe those are the times that  
19 we're in right now. We have moved in this dairy  
20 industry in this country from a domestic dairy  
21 industry to an industry, and by design, that  
22 talked about if the industry is going to grow,  
23 we're going to have to export. Well, if you look  
24 at the numbers, we're exporting almost 10 percent  
25 of our milk equivalent a year. That's a position

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           we weren't in 10 or 12 years ago. So when the  
2           economy slowed down, difficult times came for milk  
3           producers. When the economy improved, I'm talking  
4           about the domestic economy in this country, milk  
5           prices improved.

6                               Now we're in a world economy. The  
7           dynamics have changed and I think we and DFA are  
8           trying to recognize that, trying to deal with  
9           that. We're working very hard, because we're  
10          dairy farmers. It's ludicrous to believe that any  
11          dairy co-op, I believe any dairy co-op would work  
12          in not in the best interests of their very owners,  
13          the people that supply them the milk, the people  
14          that have a -- take a part in the selection of  
15          management and how the co-op is supposed to  
16          proceed.

17                              We have a challenge in front of us  
18          and I think cooperatives are part of the answer.  
19          They're not the whole answer, but I appreciate the  
20          fact that the Justice Department and the Secretary  
21          was here and I thank you, Senator, for being here,  
22          because I think it was very positive. We have  
23          varying views out here, as you can see from the  
24          testimony, but I think in the end, the solutions  
25          are there. It's just a question of whether we can

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 all get together and find them. Thank you.

2 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi there, my name  
3 is Sarah Carlson, I'm a consumer and kind of a  
4 media maker from Chicago. I wanted to comment to  
5 sort of talk about the consumer end of this milk  
6 issue and how consumers, obviously, nowadays are  
7 really wanting choice and they're wanting a  
8 variety in their product and you have a movement  
9 in Chicago that's very strong to get local  
10 products, high quality products, a variety of  
11 products, whether it be produce or milk or  
12 whatever.

13 The CSAs in the Chicago area, the  
14 Community Supported Agriculture, CSAs, and some of  
15 the milk shares have sold out. The demand exceeds  
16 the supply. There is a strong demand for high  
17 quality alternatives to the dominant market  
18 nowadays and so I guess what I'm saying is that  
19 the consumer is not a passive consumer anymore.  
20 They are taking action to try and get their needs  
21 met, whether it's to get healthy food for their  
22 children, whether it's to get healthy produce in  
23 areas where they don't have access to it.

24 And that leads me to another issue,  
25 which is that many of our communities in rural

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 areas and in urban areas have some of the same  
2 issues happening. They have a lack of economic  
3 development, a lack of access to fresh and healthy  
4 food and communities need to -- we need to work  
5 together as consumers and farmers. As many people  
6 have mentioned today, consumers and farmers are  
7 both getting squeezed. We're paying a lot of  
8 money at the store, but we're not getting the  
9 products that we want, very often, and farmers are  
10 not getting their share of the food dollar.

11 And I'm here to say that I've  
12 talked to a lot of consumers and we do care about  
13 the farmers. A lot of consumers don't know what's  
14 going on with agriculture and how little of the  
15 food dollar farmers are actually getting, but when  
16 they start to understand that, they care and they  
17 want to support farmers with their food choices.  
18 And they also want to be able to make food choices  
19 that support their families and their belief  
20 system. They want to produce in a way that they  
21 support and that reaches the workers in a way that  
22 they feel is equitable.

23 So I just want to say that I hope  
24 that the USDA and Congress and the Attorney  
25 General can support consumers in having a choice,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           because this system is burgeoning and growing and  
2           demand is very ripe, but we have to have support  
3           from the laws of this country, because obviously,  
4           we live in a world governed by laws. We have to  
5           have support from the regulations and laws of this  
6           country in order to be able to meet the demand for  
7           these alternative supplies, which will naturally  
8           balance the monopolization or the consolidation  
9           that's happening right now.

10                           Consumers want choice and if we  
11           support that market, that market of choice, then  
12           we can provide a natural balance to the  
13           consolidation that's happening in the industry.  
14           So I would also suggest that along with everything  
15           else that's been suggested today, support the  
16           natural flow, the natural demand that's coming  
17           from the ground for better products, for more  
18           direct sales to farmers or for more diversity in  
19           products and for more local products, because  
20           that's already happening.

21                           You've got support for it. All you  
22           have to do is support that and it's not that hard  
23           and people really want that. Thank you for  
24           hearing me out.

25                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm Ken

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Burkert(phonetic) from Vinton, Iowa, near Cedar  
2 Rapids, family farm milking 300 cows. I have to  
3 say I'm a proud member of DFA. It does a lot of  
4 things for my milk production. We market our  
5 stuff kind of in a local area and we have seven  
6 councils that keep the milk that's produced there  
7 and marketed by DFA in that local area, but the  
8 combination of a larger co-op gives me a lot of  
9 opportunities to market on a national and  
10 international market on those levels.

11 We represent the average dairyman,  
12 because we are the average dairyman. We stretch  
13 all the way across the country. It allows us to  
14 be very active in government affairs, what's going  
15 on in Washington, D.C. and our state capitals. It  
16 allows us to be a lot of brand names, we have as  
17 our subsidiaries such as Borden, Keller's, and it  
18 allows me to market my milk in a fluid market.

19 We are able to provide markets --  
20 production to these larger companies that are  
21 spread across the country. I feel like at all  
22 times I have a say in the way my co-op is run.  
23 I'm very grassroots oriented and I really think I  
24 get a fair value out of my milk.

25 The second thing is I'm glad to see

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that we're talking a lot about the producer to the  
2           retail spread. I believe that the co-ops and the  
3           processors are kind of pass through companies and  
4           the milk, every bit of milk that's produced every  
5           day has to be marketed and somewhere along the  
6           line, we are missing out by not being able to get  
7           rid of our surplus supplies.

8                           It's burdened our markets for a  
9           long, long time and we have had low prices for way  
10          too long and then the only way we finally do it is  
11          when people run out of equity and go out of  
12          farming, then we're short, creating volatility. I  
13          think we've got to address this and I'll even make  
14          the point that today, we talked about volatility  
15          being bad. The problem today is we don't have  
16          enough volatility to get the market back  
17          upstairs.

18                           We're down here in the trenches, it  
19          seems like, and until somebody says we're short of  
20          milk or something happens that we increase our  
21          demand, that's what our problem is. So I would  
22          say volatility is not all that bad, it's needed  
23          right now. Thank you.

24                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi, my name is  
25          Alice Schneiderman and I'm from Madison,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Wisconsin. Thank you very much for being here.  
2 I'm a concerned mother and a concerned consumer.  
3 I want to thank -- so I say thank you to Secretary  
4 Vilsack, because he asked some really important  
5 questions which pertain to my health and to the  
6 health of the planet. He asked about, you know,  
7 why are we in this contraction situation of dairy  
8 farmers, why aren't we in this expansion  
9 innovation mode.

10 Second of all, how can we get  
11 younger people into farming. Third of all, how  
12 can we increase consumption of milk, and fourth of  
13 all, how can we create 100,000 new farms.

14 Well, I understand -- all right, I  
15 don't understand the dairy industry. It is a very  
16 complex, industrial giants, but what I do  
17 understand is my relationship to my farmer. And I  
18 think that in order to answer these four  
19 questions, we need to be able to go to our farmer  
20 and have a direct, on farm sale relationship with  
21 our farmer because we want access to whole,  
22 healthy, natural, real foods.

23 I'm tired of going to the  
24 supermarket and not having any choices. I'm tired  
25 of reading labels. I'm tired of not trusting

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           what -- where the food source is coming from. I  
2           appreciate that the USDA is asking us to know our  
3           farmer, know our food sources. I do know my  
4           farmer, but right now, there's a whole room of  
5           people and legislation that's standing between me  
6           and my farmer to give me foods to feed to my  
7           children that I know will bring them health and  
8           wholeness and healing.

9                           I want to be able to go to my  
10          farmer and buy the foods that I want to buy. I'm  
11          not saying everybody wants to do that, I'm not  
12          saying everybody has to do that, but it's my  
13          right. It's my right to have the freedom to  
14          choose what foods I feed to myself and to my  
15          children. I can smoke cigarettes, I can drink  
16          alcohol, I can ride a motorcycle, but yet I can't  
17          go and have a relationship with my farmer and buy  
18          products from my farmer because of laws that are  
19          stopping me and people that are stopping me right  
20          here in the State of Wisconsin. Thank you for  
21          being here and thank you for listening.

22                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm Don  
23          Reifer(phonetic) from Dodgeville, Wisconsin, just  
24          down the street here 40 miles to the west. I farm  
25          with my wife Pauline who is at home doing the work

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           that needs to be done every day. We run about 80  
2           cows, and a lot of times the farm runs us. I came  
3           here today because I feel that we need to do  
4           something in the dairy industry and I thank the  
5           workshop committee for putting this together to  
6           listen to us.

7                                 We need a supply management plan  
8           because of what comes off in the dairy industry,  
9           is that when we get a high price, we produce  
10          more. When we get a low price, we produce more  
11          and then we got bankers to say that you have to  
12          pay for them free stall barns that you couldn't  
13          pay for the last free stall barn, because you  
14          couldn't pay for last free stall barn that you  
15          built before that one, so we would have more and  
16          more and more and we keep shooting ourselves in  
17          the foot.

18                                And what that being said, I'd say  
19          that we do need a supply management plan. Here in  
20          the Midwest, doesn't think that we need one, but I  
21          do think that we need one. I think that we need  
22          to develop something that's called a parallel  
23          marketing, is the term that I've come up with,  
24          where we sell our milk for the same price off the  
25          farm as what they do in the marketplace on a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 parallel line like a railroad track.

2 We've got questions about Chicago.

3 I think that the first and foremost thing, I'm not  
4 sure just how well the co-ops work for us. In my  
5 opinion, if it's working so well, I question why  
6 we're standing here today with our poor milk  
7 prices. Have they been doing the job that they're  
8 supposed to have been doing? Farmers need price,  
9 but not only do we need price, we need a profit.

10 We bought our place in 1981 from my  
11 dad, he moved there in '55. The place has been  
12 paid for for 10 years. This last year has been  
13 pretty tough, just borrowing from what we've gone  
14 through in the past. The industry needs change.  
15 The reason it needs change is because when they  
16 pull the cheese out of storage when the price  
17 rallies, there goes flops the market. You got a  
18 problem with Chicago manipulating prices.

19 We got exports not getting the job  
20 done, we got imports bringing it in, uninspected  
21 bunch of slop, farmers co-ops' boards really don't  
22 do what the farmers are supposed to do for the  
23 farmers. We all get bled dry until we can't go no  
24 more and then just here comes another safety net  
25 in to save the ones we all just got squeezed out

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           and then we've got this real soft topic that  
2           nobody wants to touch on in every meeting I go to,  
3           but they all agreed with me on the sidelines.

4                         We've got an awful lot of illegal  
5           labor force milking an awful lot of cows, putting  
6           me out of business every day of the week. They  
7           don't belong here. The law's already in place and  
8           they're putting me out of business every day of  
9           the week and I don't care if the rest of the  
10          community wants to have them here, that's fine and  
11          cool, but don't take me down with you. Thank you.

12                        AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello my name is  
13          John Peck, I work with Family Farm Defenders. I  
14          also grew up on a farm in central Minnesota,  
15          Stearns County, which is one of the top dairy  
16          counties in the country and I was there last week  
17          working on my folks' farm and there's hardly any  
18          dairy farms left around me. I grew up with all  
19          sorts of farmers who are dairy farm members,  
20          neighbors. Now there's only one left and it's  
21          really sad that dairy farmers are in that  
22          straight.

23                        We have more prisoners than farmers  
24          in the United States now and that should not be  
25          the future of this country. I think we should

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           have more farmers, not less, and I've been down to  
2           the Chicago Mercantile Exchange many times with  
3           dairy farmers to try figure out where their prices  
4           are set and it's really disturbing to meet some of  
5           the traders there. These are people that are  
6           dictating our lives every day, many of them not  
7           even been to a dairy farm.

8                           And they're deciding prices around  
9           the world, not only in the United States, but  
10          around the world. They're being set in Chicago  
11          and we heard some very good testimony from  
12          economists here today. I actually have a degree  
13          in economics, that's why I came to UW-Madison. I  
14          now teach economics at the technical college  
15          here. It's really hard to explain to my students  
16          why that's no connection between what farmers get  
17          at the farm gate and what consumers pay at the  
18          store.

19                           That's not what I'm supposed to be  
20          teaching in economics. That's not a free market,  
21          that's a corporate controlled market. That's what  
22          we call an oligopoly or monopoly. That's not a  
23          real free market system, and it's really sad that  
24          we've heard that less than two percent of that  
25          cheese market is wagging the dog, basically, down

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 in Chicago. That's not a fair market situation at  
2 all. It's rife for corruption, speculation,  
3 manipulation.

4 And I remember years ago I was  
5 first exposed to this as a student here at  
6 UW-Madison. I was up at the capital and there was  
7 farmers stomping on boxes of Velveeta Cheese in  
8 the state capital, some of you here might remember  
9 that. That was when the Green Bay Cheese Exchange  
10 was still operating. Tommy Thompson said okay,  
11 this is enough, but then they just moved it to  
12 Chicago. It didn't go away, it just went to a  
13 worse scenario, worse -- it's gotten worse since  
14 then, in my estimation.

15 So we deserve a fair market, we  
16 don't deserve a manipulated market. I mean, we've  
17 heard some excellent proposals here today, why is  
18 the fluid milk price pegged to cheddar cheese?  
19 Why not mozzarella? Mozzarella is the top cheese  
20 in the country now, not cheddar. Shouldn't we be  
21 talking to the pizza dealers to set the milk  
22 price? That's what we ought to do. Why don't we  
23 have a direct pricing function?

24 The DOJ and the USDA need to deal  
25 with current lawsuits that are pending. We've had

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           rafts of them waiting to be dealt with, and the  
2           \$12 million fine against DFA is not enough.  
3           That's a slap on the wrist for a very corrupt  
4           co-op, which some of my farmer members have to  
5           deal with. That's just a slap on the wrist.  
6           They'll continue doing -- they have been  
7           continuing to do that, what they've done before.

8                         We're dealing with a captive supply  
9           situation, very similar to poultry or beef, where  
10          basically, these companies and these corrupt  
11          co-ops are basically saying we own that milk as  
12          soon as it hits the bulk tank. We buy it or you  
13          dump it. I mean, that's the only choice. That's  
14          not a fair market situation at all, not fair at  
15          all.

16                        And my dad used to tell me whenever  
17          you got too big for your britches, there's a  
18          problem. These co-ops and these corporations are  
19          getting too big for their britches. They're  
20          controlling the majority of the market. They've  
21          gotten too much power. They need to be reigned  
22          in. When you're big, you can be the gorilla in  
23          the room. Someone talked about volatility is  
24          profitability for these people. They don't want a  
25          stable market, they want to watch it bounce.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           That's how they make money. That's what they're  
2           doing.

3                         So I'm really hoping that the DOJ  
4           and the USDA at these hearings will listen to the  
5           testimony you've heard, listen to the farmers who  
6           are here, not just the corporate representatives  
7           and co-ops who may or may not be speaking for  
8           their members, actually listen to the farmers who  
9           are here and the consumers who are here about what  
10          needs to be fair in the marketplace. It's  
11          absolutely wrong that corporations and corrupt  
12          co-ops are paying their farmer -- their CEOs  
13          millions of dollars and consumers and farmers are  
14          going bankrupt or being price gouged at the  
15          store.

16                        It's just unfair and, you know,  
17          young people going into farming, they should be  
18          allowed to make it in farming. I want to  
19          encourage people to go into farming, not  
20          discourage them, so I'm hoping that you'll listen  
21          to the testimony today and take it seriously and  
22          that we actually see some action from DOJ. Thank  
23          you.

24                        AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hi there, I'm  
25          Kathy Ozer, I'm the director of the National

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Family Farm Coalition and for more than 20 years,  
2 I've been working in D.C. on behalf of family  
3 farmers, many of whom -- some of their powerful  
4 voices, of Joel Greeno and John Peck just said and  
5 other farmers are saying, and I would just say  
6 that there are many dairy farmers around the  
7 country watching very closely what is happening  
8 not just today, but what happens in terms of  
9 immediate action.

10 They're on their farms working day  
11 in and day -- all day, all night, many on  
12 conference calls light at night on an almost  
13 weekly basis trying to figure out how to survive  
14 the current crisis, how to access credit, how to  
15 make sure that there is a real change in the  
16 system that has to come from the top with real  
17 action by DOJ and by USDA.

18 I just want to reiterate the  
19 importance of the pending investigation or the  
20 investigation that's been under way at the  
21 Department of Justice for there to be action on  
22 that case. And I know Senator Feingold a couple  
23 years ago asked in a senate judiciary committee  
24 hearing about that investigation and Professor  
25 Carstensen was there in the audience as a witness

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           and responded to it and I would just say that that  
2           senate judiciary committee hearing helped elevate  
3           the issues. And today's hearing is a really  
4           important step in just it being so clear how  
5           important it is for there to be action taken at  
6           this level.

7                           The one other point I would just  
8           make is that it was a really busy week in  
9           Washington this past week on many of the issues we  
10          work on and both the publication of the Packers  
11          and the GIPSA rule that was part of the 2008 farm  
12          bill is an important opportunity this next 60 days  
13          for there to be public comment, to make sure that  
14          we strengthen that rule, that we take the pieces  
15          that are really great, that are part of the  
16          poultry provisions, we hopefully strengthen some  
17          of the livestock provisions and that we have real  
18          changes in the law that has not been implemented  
19          for many decades.

20                          And then the other issue is that  
21          the Supreme Court ruled also earlier this week  
22          around GE alfalfa and a comment was made earlier  
23          on one of the panels and for family farmers and  
24          the farmers we work with, while it was a 7 to 1  
25          decision, it's really a victory for farmers, for

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           USDA to have to go through environmental impact  
2           statement and really review pending applications  
3           for genetically engineered seeds and crops.

4                         And so these are all issues that  
5           take all of us and consumers who've spoken out  
6           joined with us as farmers and everyone else to  
7           make a difference in our food supply and a  
8           difference from the ground up so that farmers can  
9           make a decent living, stay on their farms and  
10          consumers can have access to the kinds of quality  
11          food that they deserve as well. Thank you.

12                        AUDIENCE MEMBER: Russell, thank  
13          you for listening. My name is Pete Hardin. I  
14          edit and publish the Milkweed newspaper and in 40  
15          years as a dairy journalist, I have never seen  
16          such an inequitable mess in an economic sense as  
17          we've got in dairy. One overview and then three  
18          specific suggestions. We're really -- we're not  
19          just in the milk business or the cheese business,  
20          we're in the protein business.

21                        And in my opinion, there's an  
22          evolving global scarcity of human quality  
23          protein. We see the oceans fished out, we see the  
24          U.S. beef cattle herd at its lowest level since  
25          1952. Human quality protein is scarcer and

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           scarcer and I can think of no finer, complete  
2           protein than dairy based proteins for those who  
3           enjoy dairy products as part of their daily diet,  
4           to provide this daily necessity for our bodily and  
5           brain function. So we're really in the protein  
6           business, let's remember that.

7                                 Now, three specific suggestions. I  
8           think the U.S. Senate and Congress ought to revise  
9           the Capper-Volstead Act to include limited  
10          exemptions for agricultural co-ops only for the  
11          original procurement, transportation and marketing  
12          of the raw product. In every other sector of  
13          cooperative endeavor, let the co-ops compete on  
14          the same basis as the rest of the world, in  
15          finance and ideally, financial transparency, et  
16          cetera. But I think the 90 year old Capper-  
17          Volstead Act needs to be pulled in for an overhaul  
18          and that's the bailiwick of the legislators.

19                                Secondly, as Dr. Cotterill from  
20          U-Conn suggested today, if we track the money in  
21          the marketplace as we have been discussing all  
22          day, I think we ought to consider a surtax on  
23          dairy case profits at the retail level. When I  
24          was in Washington last fall, I bought a six-ounce  
25          cup of yogurt for \$1.59, plain yogurt including

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 milk protein concentrate as the second leading  
2 ingredient.

3 That's \$400 per hundred weight farm  
4 milk value for a product which only has a little  
5 culture added to it. It might have cost them \$14  
6 a hundred weight in milk cost, but by the time  
7 that six-ounce container of yogurt hit the  
8 supermarket shelf in the Washington, D.C. area,  
9 \$400 a hundred weight if you value it back to the  
10 farm. That's where the money is, at the  
11 supermarket level.

12 And finally, I think as a result of  
13 what the DOJ and legislators are hearing, I think  
14 the DOJ Antitrust Division needs the financial and  
15 personnel resources to establish regional offices  
16 staffed with investigators and lawyers so that you  
17 can field complaints on a more localized basis  
18 where competition issues included in agriculture  
19 are of concern. Thank you.

20 AUDIENCE MEMBER: If it's not  
21 working, I'll just scream, is that okay?

22 MR. FERRELL: Just talk as loud as  
23 you can.

24 AUDIENCE MEMBER: For 25 years,  
25 I've been honored to work with Willie Nelson at

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Farm Aid and to work under his leadership and  
2 number one, we have learned the importance of  
3 listening. Willie has led us in the practice of  
4 listening and we have listened to family farmers  
5 for 25 years and taken their leadership. I want  
6 to say that I feel like at times, Farm Aid's  
7 hotline, which has been existing every day since  
8 the very first Farm Aid in 1985 is the canary in  
9 the mine.

10 And about a year and half ago, we  
11 realized how bad it was to the dairy farmers and  
12 without any question, the urgency of the dairy  
13 farmer right now is the greatest urgency of family  
14 farmers in this country and I want to speak to the  
15 urgency of this moment and the opportunity of this  
16 moment also, because we recognized -- yesterday  
17 Mr. Heffernan said in one of our workshops that we  
18 have an opportunity now that we haven't had for  
19 years in Washington and we recognize that and we  
20 recognize how important it is to move in this  
21 period of time.

22 So I want to say that Farm Aid  
23 stands with family farmers. We are here to both  
24 listen and we also believe, as Willie believes,  
25 that family farmers have the solutions. We

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 realize that the consequences of a revitalized  
2 dairy policy can lead to a revitalized economy.  
3 Farm Aid just did a study on the economic stimulus  
4 that a family farm economy gives to everyone when  
5 you invest in a family farm system of agriculture  
6 and we have a report here which I'd love to share  
7 with anybody that is interested in it.

8 I asked the Secretary if he was  
9 interested when we told him we were doing it a  
10 year ago and I think he's very interested in it  
11 and I'd like to share it with everybody. So thank  
12 you. It's very important that you're all here  
13 listening and it's very important that many  
14 people -- I want -- of course you know that for  
15 the many people here today, so many couldn't be  
16 here, especially dairy farmers. Thank you.

17 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Lisa  
18 Jacobson, I'm from Milwaukee, Wisconsin and I'm a  
19 consumer of unpasteurized milk. Senator Feingold,  
20 thank you for coming back to listen to us. The  
21 reason I'm here is to support my farmer and in  
22 being a consumer of raw, unpasteurized, healthy  
23 milk, I guess I am a criminal because I'm aiding  
24 and abetting in a criminal act by purchasing  
25 illegally sold milk.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   That being said, my hope from this  
2           public meeting is it could be instrumental in  
3           helping to end or reverse the statewide and  
4           federal interference of farms that provide  
5           healthy, health minded, conscious citizens with  
6           pure, wholesome, healthy, unpasteurized milk. It  
7           appears blatant to me that prohibiting farms to  
8           consumer unpasteurized milk sales is an illegal and  
9           anticompetitive practice by regulators and big  
10          dairy industry, by only allowing dairy processors  
11          and plants to obtain raw milk using pasturization  
12          as the key to safety and control.

13                   I would argue that consumers can  
14          also pasturize or heat the milk at 165 degrees for  
15          15 seconds, if that's the argument. Big dairies,  
16          regulators and lobbyists use mainstream media for  
17          smear campaigns that all unpasteurized milk is  
18          unsafe. Yes, I would agree, factory farm milk,  
19          raw milk from cows who suffer from mastitis, their  
20          tails are cut off for efficiency and they can't  
21          swat flies, they're never allowed to live outside  
22          or graze naturally, but instead, fed unnatural  
23          grain based diets infused with antibiotics and  
24          growth hormones, wallowing in their own feces on  
25          concrete, bedded on recycled manure and living in

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 factory farms or calf huts with manure lagoons  
2 replacing pastures, polluting the air with  
3 hydrogen sulfide, ammonia for surrounding  
4 neighbors and communities and whose milk is then  
5 co-mingled into silo milk and shipped across the  
6 country, I would agree that might be unsafe raw  
7 milk.

8 So if pasturization by conventional  
9 dairy industry standards with this type of  
10 frightening logic is the answer to sanitizing  
11 milk, then I don't want industrial dairy products  
12 or want to feed to it my children. All I want and  
13 hope for is safe, healthy, wholesome, unpasturized  
14 milk from healthy dairy cows grazing on healthy  
15 pasture from my small farmer who uses sustainable  
16 agricultural practices.

17 And to rephrase a quote by Joel  
18 Salatin of Polyface Farms in Virginia, my wish is  
19 that a consumer group will grow to advocate  
20 legalizing unpasturized milk to be at least as big  
21 as the National Rifle Association. And I also  
22 wanted to say I went to the hearing for legalizing  
23 raw milk in Wisconsin and there was 658 people  
24 present that were in support. They went all the  
25 way to Eau Claire to support the legalization of

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 raw milk and there was about 20 people against it  
2 at this hearing that represented big dairy  
3 regulators.

4 And unfortunately, the lobbyists  
5 got to Governor Doyle to veto this when all the  
6 assembly or the majority of the assembly and  
7 almost unanimously the Senate voted to legalize  
8 the raw milk. Thank you.

9 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Good afternoon.  
10 My name is Diego Calderon and I'm an immigrant, a  
11 veterinarian, a dairy researcher, a dairy  
12 consultant. I have been really sad to witness how  
13 the farmers and especially the dairy farmers are  
14 disappearing little by little from the countryside  
15 at such a high pace that they are going to be soon  
16 in a high rank in the least of the endangered  
17 species close to extinction. If there is going to  
18 be a set of laws that are going to allow the  
19 farmers to get out of the endangered species list,  
20 it has to be a law focused in giving the farmers  
21 their independence back.

22 And I mean by independence the  
23 freedom to produce and use their own clean and  
24 renewable sources of energy, farmers free to buy,  
25 plant, grow, harvest their own crops and seeds,

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 buy their supplies from wherever they want and  
2 sell their produce to whomever they want, dairy  
3 farmers free to produce and sell their top quality  
4 milk in the way they decide to do, raw,  
5 pasturized, in the form of cheese or a wide  
6 variety of dairy products.

7 On the other hand, for avoiding a  
8 crisis in the future, those laws also have to  
9 address and take into account two actors in the  
10 play, the immigrant workers and the cows. Dairy  
11 farmers can't hire an immigrant worker for more  
12 than six months right now legally. Animal welfare  
13 has to be taken very seriously, because we have  
14 seen already if an animal is mistreated, it's not  
15 that animal who is going to suffer. It's the  
16 whole dairy industry and the dairy farmers. Thank  
17 you.

18 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Ken  
19 Boyd from McFarland, Wisconsin. I'm here as a  
20 consumer and a taxpayer and I first want to  
21 comment on a few things I've observed here today.  
22 The first one is it would be the object of a  
23 cheese buyer at the market to buy the cheese at  
24 the absolute lowest price he can get it for. I  
25 don't understand how the price of milk can be

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 based on an absolute lowest possible price of  
2 cheddar cheese.

3 Second observation is on the  
4 co-ops, if these co-ops claim to be helping these  
5 farmers so much, why aren't they all getting  
6 together, teaming up, going to these processors  
7 and saying this is how much you will pay us for  
8 our milk. The processor will then have to go to  
9 Wal\*Mart and say this is how much you will pay us  
10 for our milk. Everybody gets a fair share.

11 I'm here to comment on a severe  
12 blow to the -- some small farmers of Wisconsin.  
13 There's a huge, rapidly growing interest in going  
14 back to the thousands of years tradition of  
15 drinking unadulterated, safe, healthy, raw milk.  
16 Mr. Doyle's veto of that bill that our  
17 legislators, yes, our employees, passed because we  
18 the people of this state asked and demanded that  
19 they do so. Government works for us, the people.

20 The governor of this state bowed  
21 down to pressures from mega corporate farms and  
22 their associations and refused to give us, the  
23 people, what we demanded. I assume he thinks that  
24 we're too stupid as a people to know what is best  
25 for the better good. We the people of this

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 country are rising up against corporations running  
2 this government, controlling our politicians and  
3 our judges with their campaign donations.

4 Mr. Doyle's veto is forcing many  
5 farms out of business, such as Vernon Hershberger  
6 farm, most recently attacked, also the Trautman  
7 farm and many, many others that are only providing  
8 an educated, well informed, hugely growing group  
9 of a dairy product that they want to consume and  
10 will consume, veto or no veto. I understand that  
11 there's a fear that if someone should get sick  
12 from raw milk that our dairy image would be  
13 tarnished.

14 This is unfounded fear propagated  
15 by mega-corporate farm to squash out the fast  
16 growing competitor who are selling a product that  
17 they cannot provide because of their size and  
18 dynamics. Consumption of raw milk is not some new  
19 idea that nobody knows the risks of like BGH and  
20 growing levels of antibiotics in some products.  
21 It has been tested for thousands of years and has  
22 been proven to be safe and the fact that raw milk  
23 is consumed all over the world still today.

24 Will someone get sick from raw  
25 milk? Yes, just the same as no one in this room

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 can deny people also get sick from pasturized  
2 milk. As you in the news have probably -- as you  
3 should see on the news, people in this country are  
4 getting agitated. We are get sick and tired of  
5 corporations running the government. The  
6 Constitution of the United States says we, the  
7 people, not we, the corporations. We, the people  
8 of this state spoke on the raw milk issue. Our  
9 legislators listened and agreed.

10 We will continue to fight with  
11 more, bigger and conviction than ever before for  
12 our right to consume raw milk and to save the  
13 countless farmers who have survived by finding  
14 this niche market and for the opportunity for  
15 young farmers to start up new farms for this  
16 demanded product. Thank you.

17 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
18 Mary Koepke, I'm from Oconomowoc, Wisconsin. I've  
19 been here with my husband today and it's been most  
20 interesting and I do appreciate your coming from  
21 Washington to listen and as you can hear, we have  
22 very divergent views on what a farm is, what food  
23 should be, what we should get for milk prices and  
24 I appreciate your listening to us.

25 I'm one of these families that's a

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 family corporate farm. It was started by my  
2 husband's parents about 60 years ago and it was  
3 the typical mom and pop operation with a little  
4 over 100 acres of 30, 40 cows, you know, 20 to  
5 40. When Al came back from college, he decided  
6 after graduating from Madison he wanted to be a  
7 farmer and that he could do it. One of his  
8 teachers said, you want to be a farmer? What are  
9 you doing, you know, with all the other things out  
10 there, but this is what he wanted to do. His  
11 brother came back five years later, he joined the  
12 farm.

13 So this farm changed from, you  
14 know, just mom and dad milking the cows to a  
15 family farm where there's now the three brothers,  
16 a nephew and there's some great nephews coming  
17 along so that we hope that they will be a part of  
18 the operation, too. We do now milk around 300  
19 cows. We do market that through DFA and it's been  
20 a challenge to be a good steward of the soil, to  
21 be a good corporate member of the community and to  
22 be innovative as it comes along. The  
23 opportunities are there.

24 And I think today, there's so many  
25 other farmers in the audience I met who do, too.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           The family farm in many cases has changed a lot.  
2           I sat next to a gentleman from near Sheboygan who  
3           I think there was two or three generations going  
4           together. There was nine family members who are  
5           full-time employees as well as, you know, other  
6           employees and in our farm, too, there are four  
7           family members, but there's also seven other full-  
8           time employees.

9                         So the land may be more, there's  
10          maybe smaller -- you know, the farm is only one,  
11          but it's encompassing a lot of people working  
12          together and I do believe in the dairy industry in  
13          the United States and Wisconsin. Thank you for  
14          listening.

15                        AUDIENCE MEMBER: Good afternoon.  
16          My name is Tom Kriegl, I'm with the University of  
17          Wisconsin Center for Dairy Profitability and first  
18          let me thank Senators Feingold, Kohl, Secretary  
19          Vilsack, Assistant Attorney General Varney and all  
20          the other folks from those agencies that are here  
21          today to listen to concerns from people in the  
22          dairy industry.

23                        I don't do research on market  
24          structure, but I do work with dairy farmers on  
25          their cost of production and so forth and I'm very

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 much aware of the intense environment that's been  
2 going on the last 18 months all around the country  
3 with dairy farms. And I do understand some  
4 economic theory and have some empirical evidence  
5 that I can talk about and tie in a little bit of  
6 my own research as well.

7 Economic theory says that a  
8 perfectly competitive market provides the greatest  
9 good to the greatest number in the economy and it  
10 further says that a perfectly competitive market  
11 is one in which there's many buyers and sellers,  
12 none of which has more influence than anyone else  
13 on setting the price.

14 We do not have a perfectly  
15 competitive market anywhere. I don't know that we  
16 ever had, but at one time, we were a lot closer to  
17 it than we are today, in most of our industries,  
18 and that would include the food industry. Too  
19 much power concentrated in any single place is bad  
20 for the economy and society, and when most people  
21 think about too much power concentrated in one  
22 place, they think of it being concentrated in  
23 government and that can certainly be a problem,  
24 but too much power concentrated in a large company  
25 can be equally bad.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   And those that didn't understand  
2                   that or forgot that, the great recession that  
3                   we're still suffering from and the BP oil spill  
4                   demonstrates what can happen and how costly it can  
5                   be when perfect competition isn't maintained and  
6                   when there's too little government regulation of  
7                   things that go on. I could hear comments earlier  
8                   today that I think a lot of people associate  
9                   government regulation in regard to the dairy  
10                  industry as being supply management.

11                  And that can be one form of  
12                  government regulation, but certainly, the  
13                  government has an important role in regulating the  
14                  market, which doesn't necessarily -- it can mean  
15                  supply management, but it certainly doesn't have  
16                  to and that's not what I'm talking about here in  
17                  my testimony. I'm talking about regulating the  
18                  markets so that there is market transparency,  
19                  providing good information to everyone and  
20                  antitrust enforcement, which is one of the focuses  
21                  of today's hearing.

22                  Nobel laureate economist Joe  
23                  Stiglitz at Columbia University wrote an article  
24                  about 18 months ago regarding the financial crisis  
25                  called, "The Five Mistakes of the Capitalist

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Fools." And it was quite a lengthy article, but  
2 well written and so forth, but he summarized the  
3 mistake down to one sentence, which I'll quote  
4 it, is the financial crisis or the great recession  
5 was caused by, quote, "A belief that markets are  
6 self-regulating and that the role of government  
7 should be minimized," unquote.

8 Another Nobel laureate economist by  
9 the name of Paul Krugman from Princeton University  
10 recently put out a chart in which he divided the  
11 post World War II period into two periods, so from  
12 1947 to 1980 and then from 1980 on. And he showed  
13 in his chart that the economic activity, that the  
14 performance of the economy was far better from  
15 1947 to 1980, a period that is often criticized as  
16 a period of over regulation, and of course, since  
17 1980, has been a period of much less government  
18 regulation.

19 As we heard this afternoon, there  
20 is a greater concentration of power, market power  
21 and imbalance of market power in many industries  
22 in our economy and that would include the food  
23 industry. How bad is it? I'm not the expert on  
24 that, but I do know that the imbalance is worse  
25 than it was say back before 1980. In my memory, I

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 think the recent antitrust action against the  
2 Dean/Foremost sales is the first one I can  
3 remember in my memory, not that I followed it that  
4 closely, that any kind of a merger of any set of  
5 companies has been opposed by the Antitrust  
6 Division since 1980.

7 I can remember a lot of mega-  
8 mergers in a lot of other industries that have  
9 happened that have allowed a lot of concentration  
10 of market power. So as an economist and believing  
11 in perfect competition, I find it appalling that  
12 our antitrust enforcement has not been more  
13 vigorous than it has been in the past and I  
14 certainly encourage that it become more vigorous  
15 again.

16 Dr. Ron Cotterill from U-Conn who  
17 was on the panel this afternoon made several  
18 recommendations that I won't try to repeat, but  
19 they were excellent suggestions that I would  
20 encourage the Department to pursue. I'd like to  
21 make one or two more comments before I finish  
22 here. We heard on our panel -- we had a panel  
23 that ranged in size from 48 cows from Kendall,  
24 Wisconsin to 14,000 cows from Las Cruces, New  
25 Mexico, I think, and all of the farmers that were

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 in front of us indicated that they were bleeding.

2 And so if economies of scale is the  
3 answer in production agriculture, how much bigger  
4 than 14,000 cows does one have to get to support a  
5 family? Actually, my own research indicates that  
6 the economies of scale in the production side  
7 occurs at a much smaller level than most people  
8 think.

9 So I guess in summary, I'd  
10 certainly encourage that USDA and the Department  
11 of Justice take seriously their roles in creating  
12 a level playing field in the food industry so that  
13 our smaller players are not disadvantaged as they  
14 often have been in the past. Thank you.

15 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
16 Steve Horstman from west central Wisconsin. I  
17 would like to thank everybody who took their time  
18 from Washington to come out and show their  
19 interest in the dairy and the food industry,  
20 especially to Senator Feingold for taking the time  
21 to come back to listen to us. I would comment on  
22 a few things that I've heard here today. First,  
23 to Professor Carstensen, the main reason I chose  
24 my co-op, which is DFA, by the way, was for their  
25 transparency of governance and for their policy on

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 milk pricing and their attempt to return more  
2 dollars to the farmers.

3 My second point to those of you who  
4 claim that your dairy co-op doesn't care, go to  
5 your local meeting. Speak up, change it. If you  
6 don't like it, pick a different one. Find one  
7 that will work for you and your philosophy on  
8 dairy production and marketing. To Mr. Peperzak,  
9 when you went to your milk marketer, why did you  
10 think they were going to give you a list of  
11 producers with which you were going to use against  
12 them? No other company, no matter what structure  
13 they're under, whether it's sole proprietorship,  
14 corporation, cooperative, is going to give you the  
15 bullets to put in the gun to use against them.

16 And the people who have brought  
17 their fight for raw milk to a venue that wasn't  
18 listed as a fight for raw milk, you've had your  
19 shot. I consume raw milk. I've done so for over  
20 45 years. My family still does, but I also had a  
21 family friend whose son visited me and stayed with  
22 our family for an overnight to spend some time  
23 with my son.

24 He became very sick. Are you ready  
25 to do that to your children or to your friend's

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 children? I don't see why you would. It is a  
2 very simple and it is a healthy process to take  
3 care of this milk and to eliminate those  
4 unnecessary risks. I graze my cows. I use  
5 antibiotics on very limited, as-needed basis. I  
6 ensure that there's no antibiotics going back into  
7 my -- into the milk supply chain and I strive to  
8 replicate an environment when they're not on grass  
9 that simulates a day on the beach under an  
10 umbrella with an all you can eat buffet.

11 I take care of my cows. There is  
12 not a single dairy farmer out there in all the  
13 videos that you can find on You-Tube, there's not  
14 a single owner of a cow abusing his cattle. Those  
15 are employees who don't care. They're  
16 unsupervised, they're there for the check. I  
17 believe very much that the dairy farmers in this  
18 country care for their cattle. They care for the  
19 consumers and they care for the American people.  
20 Thank you.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: I guess you saved  
22 the best for last, at least I hope I am. Doug  
23 Tate, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. My wife Debbie  
24 and I farm 120 acres. We milk 40 cows. We're  
25 small by all standards. We started 40 years ago

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 almost. I don't feel that old, but I guess I'm  
2 getting there. My knees are shot. I thought by  
3 now I'd be able to start to wind it down and think  
4 about retirement.

5 The last couple of years have been  
6 really difficult for us. We did manage to get our  
7 farm paid for. We still have a lot of debt in  
8 personal machinery and cattle yet. Like I said,  
9 my knees are shot. I belonged to a number of  
10 co-ops over the years. I'm a dyed and blue co-op  
11 member. They've been there for us many times  
12 through the thick and the thin. I started out  
13 with a local co-op to ship my milk to, then went  
14 to a regional co-op and now I'm with a national  
15 co-op and that national co-op has helped me  
16 realize a little better pay price.

17 We've had trouble in the past with  
18 some events. My co-op now and I'm proud to say  
19 about it is DFA. We've had some problems, but we  
20 are a very transparent co-op. When I leave the  
21 farm to go to anything that involves the co-op,  
22 I'm also working. I'm not just there for fun. I  
23 work for the co-op, I come back and I report to my  
24 members that I represent. I'm on the resolutions  
25 committee for DFA on the corporate level and I do

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 not mind it.

2 Some of the farmers in our  
3 organization don't want anything to do with the  
4 management of the co-op or they're too busy on  
5 their farms working for it. I like it. I like to  
6 know what's going on in our co-op. I like to know  
7 how we manage it. In the future, I'm going to  
8 stay more involved with the co-op, because like I  
9 say, I'm proud of them.

10 And then in the future, I'm  
11 thinking that what we need to do is not just  
12 address DOJ issues to realize a better pay price  
13 for members. We need to start to think about  
14 revising the federal orders, because I think  
15 they're the things that are stymieing us, in a  
16 way. They're archaic, they're old and it just  
17 doesn't -- like you heard, two percent of the milk  
18 gets the -- determines part of our pay price, we  
19 need to look at that real seriously. And again,  
20 I'm a proud member of DFA. Thank you.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Thank you, I'm  
22 also proud to be a member of DFA. However, my  
23 concern today is this raw milk issue. My wife and  
24 I have raised six daughters, four sons, two foster  
25 sons, they all got raw milk out of the tank as we

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 did, you know, for years. I have -- about 10  
2 years ago, I discovered I had a high cholesterol  
3 count, very high, and I subsequently decided I  
4 should drink -- or the doctor decided I should  
5 drink skim milk.

6 We even tried getting the little  
7 gallon jug with a spigot on the side and we would  
8 drink the skim milk and feed the cream to the  
9 dogs. It didn't work, there was nothing under two  
10 percent. So I started buying my skim milk from  
11 the store, it happened to be pasturized, about  
12 seven years ago. I have not had a sore throat  
13 since. That's what I'll say about raw milk. It's  
14 not worth the risk. Thank you.

15 AUDIENCE MEMBER: Hello, my name is  
16 Randy Kohler. I'm from western Wisconsin and I  
17 believe in co-ops, used to sell my milk to AMPI  
18 years ago, became a member of DFA -- well, at  
19 MidAmerican Dairies, now DFA, 15, 20 years ago,  
20 and I couldn't be happier with the leadership of  
21 DFA. I believe they're very transparent these  
22 days and they give us a lot of knowledge that we  
23 can use. We come to things like this, we're  
24 encouraged to go to things like this, be active,  
25 grass roots.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   I go back home and I have neighbors  
2           that sell to other co-ops, I have neighbors that  
3           sell to the local, family owned cheese plant that  
4           is 10 miles from my place and they ask me what's  
5           going on, what did you learn at that meeting you  
6           went to, and I tell them and they say, yeah, we'd  
7           find that stuff out, but it would be a month later  
8           and, you know, I wish more people would come to  
9           things like this. I think this has been a great  
10          day.

11                   I thank everybody from the  
12          government that came and listened and put this on,  
13          and hopefully we can get something done to raise  
14          the milk price for farmers. I'm not going to make  
15          a suggestion, because you've heard about every  
16          suggestion there is today, so thank you.

17                   AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'm going to  
18          watch that green light up there, because I'm from  
19          Ohio and I know two minutes is pretty quick. I'll  
20          try to do it in one. On the raw issue, on raw  
21          milk, my wife's first cousin, very good friend, 15  
22          years ago helped us on the farm for a while. I  
23          have tons of friends that have been to the house  
24          that's drank my whole milk out of the tank. I  
25          milk about 130 cows.

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1                   She got deathly sick heading to New  
2                   York for her summer job, spent three or four days  
3                   in the hospital and they out of the blue, did you  
4                   drink any raw milk products. It was a disaster.  
5                   She was really sick. 10 years later, my oldest  
6                   son's sister-in-law, the same exact thing. She  
7                   was 14, a little younger. They're not used to the  
8                   pathogens in the milk and all I'll say is she got  
9                   deathly sick for about a day. If you drink raw  
10                  milk, and my kids -- I'm -- almost every farmer,  
11                  ever, Amish, there's tons of Amish that do it to  
12                  all their families, but you're at risk.

13                  And I think the DOJ and our  
14                  government has -- we should have standards to live  
15                  by. I won't let my granddaughter start drinking  
16                  my milk yet. She's four years old, because  
17                  it's -- I mean, I've had 100 people drink it and  
18                  one or two instances, but it's not worth the risk,  
19                  ladies and gentlemen.

20                  MR. FERRELL: Is there anyone else  
21                  who would like to make a comment? Well, with  
22                  that --

23                  AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Joan  
24                  Diers(phonetic) and I'm a resident of Madison.  
25                  I've had many jobs in my life and one of the worst

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 jobs I've ever had is working in a supermarket in  
2 Madison, Wisconsin. That supermarket was  
3 originally founded by Senator Kohl's family and  
4 back in the day, it may have been a reputable  
5 institution that treated all of its workers well.  
6 That supermarket was sold to the A&P, right? My  
7 paychecks came from Montville, New Jersey.

8 I saw the shrink, I saw the waste,  
9 I saw workers not being cared for and I saw all of  
10 your products being stretched to the max and it  
11 was very easy for me to see why you don't get the  
12 dollar that you deserve. My request is that every  
13 milk product served to the U.S. military or any  
14 soldier serving in the U.S. military in any form,  
15 be it milk powder or whatever, that you work to  
16 make sure that these folks get their dollar, that  
17 any contractor to the U.S. military for food, you  
18 can do it that way, you can stipulate that they  
19 buy their milk from people who give these farmers  
20 their dollar.

21 AUDIENCE MEMBER: My name is Kevin  
22 Coles(phonetic) and I grew up on a dairy farm in  
23 southwest Wisconsin, Crawford County, and recently  
24 after 70 years of dairy farming, my sister milking  
25 35 to 40 cows a few months ago sold at the bottom

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 of the market. She should have gotten out of it  
2 quite some time ago, because not only was there no  
3 profit to be made, it was not even break even. It  
4 was just working and basically borrowing money and  
5 cutting the timber off it.

6 So the thing is, now, what does she  
7 do, and she's only one of many. So here, you  
8 cannot not do something, because there is a  
9 socioeconomic cost to all this. We can talk about  
10 economics until the Gulf of Mexico freezes over,  
11 but it's a socioeconomic problem that's out there  
12 and there needs to be policies designed to assist  
13 people who want to get into organic farming. The  
14 transition is way too difficult.

15 And maybe there's a place here for  
16 14,000-cow herds and 48-cow herds, but one thing  
17 after 70 years in my family and so many other  
18 community families, they drank the milk raw and we  
19 had no problem, so if we can't drink raw milk now  
20 from some of these herds, then there must be  
21 something wrong.

22 But anyway, the issue is, one is  
23 rural economic development in this country. Now,  
24 I invite a lot of people to go out and take a look  
25 at rural Wisconsin and other rural places and see

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1           what it's like. Thank you.

2                           AUDIENCE MEMBER: I'd just like to  
3           add that smoking, there are risks to that, too,  
4           but it's legal. This is about anticompetition.  
5           These raw milk farmers have a product that is in  
6           demand. People want it. It's our right to have  
7           it, so they should not be squashed out of  
8           competing for that market. There are risks just  
9           like smoking, yes.

10                          MR. FERRELL: Well, I want to thank  
11           everybody for coming here today and I think this  
12           workshop has been very informative and I think  
13           we've learned a lot and it will help us with our  
14           work that we do each and every day and I think I  
15           can probably speak for the Department of Justice  
16           in saying that as well.

17                          I want to thank the University of  
18           Wisconsin-Madison for helping us make this  
19           workshop possible, especially Chancellor Martin  
20           for helping, for putting everything together.

21                          I want to thank Senator Feingold  
22           and Kohl for attending and Senator Feingold for  
23           coming back and listening for additional  
24           comments. I also want to thank Congresswoman  
25           Baldwin for attending, Governor Doyle, the

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 Wisconsin Secretary of Agriculture who also  
2 attended.

3 I want to thank all the panelists  
4 who took the time out of their busy schedules to  
5 be here today with us and I want to thank all of  
6 you who came to the microphone and provided  
7 comments and we really appreciate you doing that.

8 I want to thank the FFA members who  
9 took time today to volunteer, and lastly, I'd just  
10 like to say that this concludes our third  
11 competition workshop and our next workshop will be  
12 held on August 27 in Fort Collins, Colorado and I  
13 will turn it over to Mark Tobey for any remarks he  
14 would like to make.

15 MR. TOBEY: Sure, I underscore  
16 everything that John Ferrell just said. I think  
17 we've been going on for more than eight hours  
18 today. We had a terrific and extremely well --  
19 okay, I'm over my time. So with that, let me just  
20 simply say this is an ongoing process and please  
21 understand that we are still asking people to  
22 submit comments, if you would like to do so at our  
23 website at [agriculturalworkshops@usdoj.gov](mailto:agriculturalworkshops@usdoj.gov), that  
24 our poor overworked, I can't believe she's typed  
25 this long court reporter will produce a transcript

## TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS 6/25/2010

1 of this entire workshop.

2 And we also have video of  
3 everything that's gone on today and we will put a  
4 video transcript, make it available over the web  
5 in a few weeks as part of the record. We are  
6 making a record and we will use that record to do  
7 an evaluation of what we need to do in the future  
8 to address the many problems that people have been  
9 so patient and eloquent in bringing to us today.  
10 And with that, I'd like to say thank you and have  
11 a nice evening.

12 MR. FERRELL: Thank you.

13 MR. SOVEN: Thank you.

14 (6:30 p.m.)

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE

=====

Public Workshops Exploring

Competition Issues in Agriculture

DAIRY WORKSHOP

A Dialogue on Competition Issues Facing Farmers in

Today's Agricultural Marketplace

University of Wisconsin-Madison

Union Theater

=====

C E R T I F I C A T E

I, NANCY L. DELANEY, hereby certify that as  
the duly-appointed shorthand reporter, I took in  
shorthand the proceedings had in the above-entitled  
matter on June 25, 2010 commencing at 8:45 o'clock a.m.,  
and that the attached is a transcription of the  
proceedings so taken.

Dated at Madison, Wisconsin this 30th day of  
June, 2010.

PROFESSIONAL REPORTERS, LTD.

